

A Bibliography of Research on the Nuba Mountains

Version: December 2017



MARTIN-LUTHER-UNIVERSITÄT
HALLE-WITTENBERG



Table of contents

1) Up to 1898	3
2) 1898-1955	12
3) 1956-2001	27
4) 2002-2011	69
5) Since 2012	92
6) Arabic references.....	105
7) Archive documents (Sudan Archive Durham).....	109
8) Audio-visual materials	114
9) Maps.....	116

1) Up to 1898

- Bruce of Kinnaird, James. 1790. *Travels to Discover the Source of the Nile in the Years 1768, 1769, 1770, 1772 and 1773*. 5 vols. Edinburgh & London: G. G. J. and J. Robinson.
- Browne, William George. 1799. *Travels in Africa, Egypt and Syria, from the Year 1792 to 1798*. London: Cadell.
- Browne, William George. 1800. *Reisen in Afrika, Aegypten und Syrien in den Jahren 1792 bis 1798*. Translated by Matthias Christian Sprengel. Leipzig, Gera: Wilhelm Heinsius.
- Burckhardt, John Lewis. 1819. *Travels in Nubia*. London: John Murray.
- Burckhard, Johann Ludewig. 1820. Einige Bemerkungen über die Länder vom Soudan im Westen von Darfour, aus den Berichten mehrerer Neger-Pilger im Winter 1816-17 in Cairo gesammelt von J. L. Burckhardt. *Ethnographisches Archiv* 8: 444-452.
- Burckhardt, John Lewis. 1820. *Reisen in Nubien*. Jena: Bran; also Weimar: Lands-Industrie-Comptoirs.
- Rüppell, Eduard. 1822-1832. *Meine Karten von Nubien und Kordofan und Arabien betreffende Papiere*. Frankfurt am Main.
- Cailliaud, Frédéric. 1823-27. *Voyage à Meroë: Au Fleuve Blanc, au-delà de Fazoql dans le Midi du Royaume de Sinnâr à Syouah et dans cinq autres oasis, fait dans les années 1819, 1820, 1821 et 1822*. Paris: L'Imprimerie Royale.
- Rüppell, Eduard. 1824. Lettre XIV. *Correspondance Astronomique, Géographique, Hydrographique et Statistique* 11 (3): 269-283.
- Rüppell, Eduard. 1824. Lettre XVII. *Correspondance Astronomique, Géographique, Hydrographique et Statistique* 11 (4): 359-370.
- Rüppell, Eduard. 1824. Lettre XVIII (with Map). *Correspondance Astronomique, Géographique, Hydrographique et Statistique* 11 (4): 371-376, 412.
- Rüppell, Eduard. 1829. *Reisen in Nubien, Kordofan und dem Peträischen Arabien: Vorzüglich in Geographisch-Statistischer Hinsicht*. Frankfurt am Main: Wilmans.
- Anonymous. 1833. Ueber die Erde von Kordofan. *Annalen der Pharmacie* 7 (3): 331-332. doi: 10.1002/jlac.18330070328.
- Anonymous. 1838. Our Weekly Gossip. *The Athenaeum. Journal of English and Foreign Literature, Science, and the Fine Arts* 533: 33.
- Anonymous. 1838. Exploration of the Countries on the Upper Nile. *The Athenaeum. Journal of English and Foreign Literature, Science, and the Fine Arts* 539: 150.
- Russegger, Joseph. 1838. Über das Vorkommen und die Verbreitung des Raseneisensteins auf den Savannen des nördlichen Kordofans und über das Vorkommen des Goldes am Gebbel Tira im Land Nuba und die Goldwäschen der Nuba-Neger. Schreiben des Herrn Russegger an Herrn Karsten, Aus Chartoum in Sennaar, am 8. Juli 1837. *Archiv für Mineralogie, Geognosie, Bergbau und Hüttenkunde* 11: 215-231.
- [Ferlini]. 1839. Sennaar und Kordofan. *Magazin für die Literatur des Auslands* 15/16, 395-396.

- Holroyd, Arthur T. 1839. Notes on a Journey to Kordofan in 1836-1837. *Journal of the Royal Geographical Society* 9: 163-191.
- Ritter, Carl. 1840. Über die Heimath einiger Negerknaben. *Monatsberichte über die Verhandlungen der Gesellschaft für Erdkunde zu Berlin* 1: 21-23.
- Tutschek, Karl. 1841. Ueber die Galla, mit Rücksicht auf Tumale, Darfur und Dar Denka. *Gelehrte Anzeigen. Königlich Bayerische Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München* 12: 441-466.
- Pallme, Ignatius. 1842. Die Nubaneger. *Das Ausland: Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 15, 557-558, 561-563.
- Brocchi, Giovanni Battista. 1843. *Giornale delle Osservazioni Fatte ne' Viaggi in Egitto, nella Siria e nella Nubia*. 5 vols. Bassano: Presso A. Roberti.
- Pallme, Ignatius. 1843. *Beschreibung von Kordofan und einigen angränzenden Ländern: Nebst einem Ueberblick ueber den dasigen Handel, die Sitten und Gebraeuche der Einwohner und die unter der Regierung Mehemed Ali's stattgefundenen Sklavenjagden / Von Ignaz Pallme während dessen Anwesenheit in den Jahren 1838 bis 1839 verfaßt*. Stuttgart, Tübingen: Cotta.
Republished in 2002 by Paul Kainbacher, Baden.
- Pallme, Ignaz. 1843/2002. *Beschreibung von Kordofan und einigen angränzenden Ländern*. Edited by P. Kainbacher. Baden: Paul Kainbacher.
- Russeger, Joseph. 1844. *Reisen in Europa, Asien und Afrika mit besonderer Rücksicht auf die naturwissenschaftlichen Verhältnisse der betreffenden Länder, unternommen in den Jahren 1835 bis 1841. Zweiter Band: Reisen in Egypten, Nubien und Ost-Sudan. Zweiter Theil: Reise in Ost-Sudan*. Stuttgart: E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagshandlung.
- Arnaud, d'. 1844. Extrait d'une Lettre de M. D'Arnaud à M. Jomard, Membre de L'Institut. *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie (Paris)* 3e Série (2): 195-197.
- Köchel, Ludwig von. 1844. Theodor Kotschy. *Beilage zur Allgemeinen Zeitung (Augsburg)* 40: 313-316.
- Pückler-Muskau, Hermann von. 1844. *Aus Mehemed Ali's Reich*. 3 vols. Stuttgart: Hallberger'sche Verlagshandlung.
- Pallme, Ignaz. 1845. Meine Flucht aus Kordofan. *Illustrierte Theaterzeitung* 38: 1189-1190, 1193-1194, 1197-1198.
- Parkyns, Mansfield. 1847. Notes on the history of Nubia, Notes on Kordofan, Notes on Tagualla, the Noubas, Dowleeb Etc. Manuscript, not dated. Royal Geographical Society Archives, London. Photocopy in Sudan Collection, University of Khartoum Library.
- Pruner, F. 1847. *Die Krankheiten des Orients vom Standpunkte der vergleichenden Nosologie betrachtet*. Erlangen: J. J. Palm and Ernst Enke.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 263: 1049-1050.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 264: 1054-1055.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 265: 1057-1059.

- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 266: 1065-1067.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 267: 1065-1067.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 268: 1070-1071.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 274: 1093-1094.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 275: 1098-1099.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 276: 1102-1103.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 277: 1105-1107.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1847. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 278: 1110-1111.
- Hoefer, Ferdinand. 1848. Kordofan. Cours du Bahr-el-Abiad et du Bahr-el-Asrek. Montagnes de la Lune *L'Univers. Histoire Et Description De Tous Les Peuples. Afrique Australe, Afrique Orientale, Afrique Centrale, Empire De Maroc*. Paris: Firmin Didot Frères, 195-205.
- Latham, Robert Gordon. 1848. On some Tumali Words from Dr. Tutschek's Vocabulary. In *Notices and Abstracts of Communications to the British Association for the Advancement of Science at the Oxford Meeting, June 1847*. London: John Murray, 123-124.
- Latham, Robert Gordon. 1848. On the Present State and Recent Progress of Ethnographical Philology. In *Report on the 17th Meeting of the British Association for the Advancement of Science, Held at Oxford in June 1847*. London: John Murray, 154-229.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Über Die Tumale-Sprache. *Gelehrte Anzeigen, herausgegeben von Mitgliedern der kaiserlichen bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften* 91-93: 729-752.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 79: 313-315.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 80: 318-319.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 81: 312-323.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 82: 326-327.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 83: 330-331.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 84: 334-335.

- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. On the Researches of the Late Charles Tutschek into Galla, Tumali, and Other African Languages. In *Notices and Abstracts of Communications to the British Association for the Advancement of Science at the Oxford Meeting, June 1847*. London: John Murray, 126.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1848. On the Tumali Language. *Proceedings of the Philological Society, 1846-1848* 3: 239-254.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1850. On the Tumali Alphabet. *Proceedings of the Philological Society, 1848-1850* 4: 138-139.
- Lauture, Pierre-Henri-Stanislas D'Escayrac de. 1851. Notice Sur Le Kordofan. *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie (Paris)*, 4e série, 1: 357-373.
- Lauture, Pierre-Henri-Stanislas D'Escayrac de. 1853. *Le Désert Et Le Soudan*. Paris: Dumaine & Klinckbieok.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1853. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 1: 13-17.
- Tutschek, Lorenz. 1853. Ethnologische Skizzen aus Tumale in Centralafrika. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 2: 27-34.
- Gumprecht, Thaddäus Eduard. 1854. Ein neues Itinerar von Timbuctu nach Kordofan. *Zeitschrift für allgemeine Erdkunde* 3, 48-53.
- Brehm, Alfred Edmund. 1855. *Reiseskizzen aus Nord-Ost-Afrika oder den unter ägyptischer Herrschaft stehenden Ländern Egypten, Nubien, Sennahr, Rosseeres und Kordofan gesammelt auf seinen in den Jahren 1847 bis 1852 unternommenen Reisen*. Jena: Friedrich Mauke.
- Brugsch, Heinrich. 1855. *Reiseberichte aus Aegypten. Geschrieben während einer auf Befehl Seiner Majestät des Königs Friedrich Wilhelm IV. von Preussen in den Jahren 1853 und 1854 unternommenen wissenschaftlichen Reise nach dem Nilthale*. Leipzig: F. A. Brockhaus.
- Brun-Rollet, Antoine. 1855. *Le Nil Blanc et Le Soudan, Études Sur L'afrique Centrale, Mœurs Et Coutumes Des Sauvages*. Paris: L. Maison.
- Lauture, Pierre-Henri-Stansilas D'Escayrac de. 1855. *Die afrikanische Wüste und das Land der Schwarzen am Obern Nil*. Leipzig: C. B. Lorck.
- Lauture, Pierre-Henri-Stanislas D'Escayrac. 1855-1856. *Mémoire sur le Soudan*. Paris: Arthus Bertrand.
- Petermann, August. 1855. *Die Dampfboot-Expedition in Central-Afrika*. Gotha.
- Kotschy, Theodor. 1857. Allgemeiner Ueberblick der Nilländer und ihrer Pflanzenbekleidung. *Mittheilungen der kaiserlich-königlichen Geographischen Gesellschaft* 1: 156-182.
- Waitz, Theodor. 1860. Die Nilländer. In *Anthropologie der Naturvölker. Zweiter Theil: Die Negervölker und ihre Verwandten*. Leipzig: Friedrich Fleischer, 67-76.
- Waitz, Theodor. 1860. Die Nuba. In *Anthropologie der Naturvölker. Zweiter Theil: Die Negervölker und ihre Verwandten*. Leipzig: Friedrich Fleischer, 475-485.
- Petherick, John. 1861. *Egypt, the Soudan and Central Africa with Explorations from Khartoum on the White Nile to the Regions of the Equator Being Sketches from 16 Years' Travel*. Edinburgh, London: Blackwood.

- Kotschy, Theodor. 1862. Theodor Kotschy's Reise von Chartum nach Kordofan, 1839. *Inner-Afrika nach dem Stande der Geographischen Kenntniss im Jahre 1861. Petermanns Geographische Mitteilungen, Ergänzungsheft 7*, edited by A. Petermann and B. Hassenstein: 3-17.
- Kotschy, Theodor. 1862. Über Kordofan. *Das Ausland* 35, 154-156.
- Anonymous. 1862. Lejean's Aufnahme des Bahr El Ghazal. *Petermanns Geographische Mitteilungen* 8: 218-222.
- Saint-Martin, v. de. 1862. Les Nubae de la Haute Ethiopie. Etude Historique Et Ethnologique. *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie (Paris)* 5 (4): 221-237.
- Cuny, Charles. 1863. *Journal de Voyage de Siout a El-Obéid du 22 Novembre 1857 au 5 Avril 1858*. Paris: Arthus Bertrand.
- Hassenstein, B. 1863. Mémoire zur Karte von Inner-Afrika. *Petermanns Geographische Mitteilungen, Ergänzungsheft* 11: XIII-XIV and 1-50.
- Kinzelbach, Th. 1863. Ein Brief von Th. Kinzelbach aus El Obed, der Hauptstadt Kordofan, Datirt Mai und Juni 1862 (Im Auszuge). *Petermanns Geographische Mitteilungen* 9: 217-225.
- Munzinger, Werner. 1863. Werner Munzinger's Bericht über seine und Th. Kinzelbach's Reise nach El Obed, 1862. *Petermanns Geographische Mitteilungen* 9: 183-190.
- Munzinger, Werner. 1864. Einige Bemerkungen über Ethnographie von Kordofan. In *Ostafrikanische Studien*. Schaffhausen: Fr. Hurtersche Buchhandlung, 539-584.
- Peney, Alfred. 1864. Le Djebel Tagala dans le Kordofan. Extrait des Notes de Voyage de F. M. Le Dr Alfred Peney. *Bulletin de la Société de Géographie (Paris)* 5 (8): 81-94.
- Petermann, August, ed. 1864. *Die deutsche Expedition in Ost-Afrika 1861 und 1862. Zusammenstellung der astronomischen, hypsometrischen und meteorologischen Beobachtungen, und der trigonometrischen und itinerarischen Aufnahmen von V. Heughlin, Kinzelbach, Munzinger und Steudner im Ost-Ägyptischen Sudan und den Nord-Abyssinischen Grenzlanden*. (Ergänzungsheft Nr. 13 Zu Petermann's "Geographischen Mittheilungen"). Gotha: Justus Perthes.
- Anonymous. 1865. Aus Wilhelm Lejeans Reisen in Nubien und Abyssinien. *Globus. Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 8: 257-264 and 289-298.
- Lejean, Guillaume. 1865. *Voyage Aux Deux Nils (Nubie, Kordofan, Soudan Orientale) Exécuté de 1860 à 1864*. Paris: L. Hachette.
- Hartmann, Robert. 1865/1866. *Naturgeschichtlich-Medicinische Skizze der Nilländer. 2 Abtheilungen*. Berlin: Friedrich Schulze's Buchhandlung.
- Anonymous. 1866. Robert Hartmanns Skizzen der Nilländer. *Globus. Illustrierte Zeitschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 10: 138-140.
- Kotschy, Theodor. 1868. *Reliquiae Kotschyanae. Beschreibung und Abbildung einer Anzahl unbeschriebener oder wenig gekannter Pflanzenarten, welche Theodor Kotschy auf seinen Reisen in den Jahren 1837 bis 1839 als Begleiter Joseph's von Russegger in den südlich von Kordofan und oberhalb Fesoglu gelegenen Bergen der freien Neger gesammelt hat*. Berlin: Reimer.
- Heuglin, Theodor von. 1869. *Reise in das Gebiet des Nils und seiner westlichen Zuflüsse in den Jahren 1862-1864*. Leipzig, Heidelberg: C. F. Winter.

- Petherick, John, and Katherine Petherick. 1869. *Travels in Central Africa and Explorations on the White Nile*. 2 vols. London: Tinsley Brothers.
- Anonymus. 1873. Die Missionen in Centralafrika. *Die katholischen Missionen : Zeitschrift des Päpstlichen Werkes der Glaubensverbreitung in Verbindung mit dem Priestermissionsbund* 1: 3-10.
- Müller, Friedrich. 1873. *Allgemeine Ethnographie*. Wien: A. Hölder.
- Schweinfurth, Georg. 1873. *The Heart of Africa : Three Years' Travels and Adventures in the Unexplored Regions of Central Africa ; from 1868 to 1871*. London: Gregg International Publishers.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1874. Le Pays des Noubas (Afrique Centrale). *Les Missions Catholiques* 6: 488-490, 499-501, 514-515.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1874. Rapporto Sulla Esplorazione Di Dar, O Gebel Nuba Diretto al Rev. Mons. Daniele Comboni - El Obeid: 13. XI. 1873. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 8: 3-30.
- Schweinfurth, Georg. 1874. *Im Herzen Von Afrika : Reisen Und Entdeckungen Im Zentralen Äquatorial-Afrika Während Der Jahre 1868 - 1871*. Leipzig: Brockhaus.
- Bonomi, Luigi. 1875. Relazione Sul Gebel Nuba. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 12: 28-41.
- Martini, Genmaro. 1875. Ancora Dei Nuba - Gebel Delen: 5. VIII. 1875. *La nigrizia : già annali dell Associazione del Buon Pastore; bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 13: 3-17.
- Martini, Genmaro. 1875. Les Noubas. *Les Missions Catholiques* 7: 503-505, 518-519.
- Colston, Raleigh Edward. 1875-76. Itinerary from Debbé to El Obeyad, on the Upper Nile, with Details of Places of Most Importance, after the Survey of Staff-Colonel R. E. Colston. *Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society* 20: 357-362.
- Marno, Ernst. 1876. Commerciales aus dem Egyptischen Sudan. *Österreichische Monatszeitschrift für den Orient* 2: 87-89.
- Nachtigal, Gustav. 1876. Der Handel im Sudan. *Mitteilungen der geographischen Gesellschaft Hamburg* 2: 305-326.
- Slatin, Rudolf. 1876. Bagara Und Nubaner. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 40:781-784.
- Pfund, J.G. 1876-77. Reisebriefe aus Kordofan und Dar-Fur, redigiert von L. Friederichsen. *Mittheilungen der Geographischen Gesellschaft in Hamburg* 1, 121-305.
- Marno, Ernst. 1877. Tierhandel Im Ägyptischen Sudan. *Österreichische Monatszeitschrift für den Orient* 3: 25-28.
- Marno, Ernst. 1877. Industrie Im Sudan. *Österreichische Monatszeitschrift für den Orient* 3: 11-12.
- Prout, H. G. 1877. *General Report on the Province of Kordofan*. Cairo: Printing Office of the General Staff.
- Colston, Raleigh Edward. 1878. *Report on Northern and Central Kordofan*. Cairo: Printing Office of the General Staff.

- Comboni, Daniele. 1878. Quelques Mots sur L'Histoire Politique et Religieuse Des Noubas. *Les Missions Catholiques* 10: 15-17.
- Losi, Giovanni. 1878. Viaggio Fra I Nuba Nei Pressi Di Delen. Lettera - El Obeid: Febbraio 1878. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 18: 14-28.
- Marno, Ernst. 1878. *Reise in der egyptischen Aequatorial-Provinz und in Kordofan in den Jahren 1874-1876*. Wien: A. Hölder.
- Pfund, J.G. 1878. *Johann Pfund's Reisebriefe aus Kordofan und Dar-Fur 1874-76*, redigiert von L. Friederichsen. Hamburg: Friederichsen.
- Losi, Giovanni. 1879. Missione Di Gebel Nuba. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 19: 54-62/63.
- Paulitschke, Philipp. 1879. *Die Geographische Erforschung des afrikanischen Continents von den ältesten Zeiten bis auf unsere Tage*. Wien: Brockhausen.
- Reinisch, Leo. 1879. *Die Nuba-Sprache. Erster Theil: Grammatik Und Texte. Zweiter Theil: Nubisch-Deutsches Und Deutsch-Nubisches Wörterbuch*. Wien: Wilhelm Braumüller.
- Ascherson, P. 1880. Einige Bemerkungen zu Dr. Pfund's Reisebriefen. *Mittheilungen der Geographischen Gesellschaft in Hamburg 1878-1879*: 124-132.
- Henriot, Leon. 1880. Lettera - Gebel-Nuba, Delen: 25. I. 1878. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 21: 33 - 43.
- Lepsius, Richard. 1880. *Nubische Grammatik mit einer Einleitung über die Völker und Sprachen Afrika's*. Berlin: W. Hertz.
- Comboni, Daniele. 1881. Letter from Bishop Comboni at El Obeid to Giegler Pasha, Deputy Governor-General of the Sudan, 5 May. Sudan Archive, University of Durham. SAD.873/8/1-9.
- Losi, Giovanni. 1881. Lettera - Gebel-Nuba: 23. I. 1881. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 25: 60-64.
- Losi, Giovanni. 1881. Lettera - Gebel-Nuba: 22. VII. 1881. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 26: 13-14.
- Marzano, V. 1881. Piccolo Cenno Sull'ultima Viaggio Di Mons. Daniele Comboni Attraverso I Monti Di Dar-Nuba. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 26: 26-35.
- Zucchinetti, Pierre Virgilio. 1881. Mes Voyages Au Bahr-El-Gebel, Bhar-El-Gazal Et Nouba. *Bulletin de la Société Khédiviale de Géographie du Caire* 11: 19-52.
- Bonomi, Luigi. 1882. Notizie Di Delen - Delen: 17. III. 1882. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 29: 36-38.
- Embacher, F. 1882. Geographischer Monatsbericht - Afrika. *Petermanns Geographische Mittheilungen* 28: 68-73.

- Henriot, Leon. 1882. Di Alcune Superstizioni Dei Nubani - Chartum: 14. IV. 1882. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell'Africa Centrale* 29: 38-48.
- Marzano, V. 1882. Piccolo Cenno Sull'ultima Viaggio Di Mons. Daniele Comboni Attraverso I Monti Di Dar-Nuba. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell'Africa Centrale* 28: 20-33.
- Peney, Alfred. 1882. Mémoires Sur L'ethnographie De Soudan Egyptien: Première Mémoire, Le Sennar, Les Turcs Au Soudan. *Revue d'ethnographie* 1: 397-409.
- Peney, Alfred. 1882. Mémoires Sur L'Ethnographie de Soudan Egyptien: Deuxième Mémoire, Le Kourdofan or Kourdofal. *Revue d'ethnographie* 1: 490-492.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1883. Djébel-Nouba. *Les Missions Catholiques (Lyon)* 15: 448-452, 463-464, 486-488.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1883. Djébel-Nouba. *Les Missions Catholiques (Milano)* 12: 376-379, 502-503, 514-516.
- Henriot, Leon. 1883. Über die Sitten und religiösen Gebräuche der Nuba. *Jahresbericht des Vereins zur Unterstützung der Armen Negerkinder für die Zwecke der Central-Afrikanischen Mission* 30: 45-54.
- Peney, Alfred. 1883. Mémoires Sur L'Ethnographie de Soudan Egyptien: Daher Et Taqalla. *Revue d'ethnographie* 2: 523-524.
- Schweiger-Lerchenfeld, A.v. 1883. Der Sudan. *Österreichische Monatsschrift für den Orient* 9: 203-209.
- Buchta, Richard. 1884. *Der Sudan und Der Mahdi: Das Land, die Bewohner und der Aufstand des falschen Propheten*. Stuttgart: Cotta.
- Buchta, Richard. 1884. Der Aufstand im Sudan. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 57 (10): 181-186.
- Buchta, Richard. 1884. Der Aufstand im Sudan. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 57 (11): 212-216.
- Buchta, Richard. 1884. Der Aufstand im Sudan. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 57 (12): 226-230.
- Buchta, Richard. 1884. Der Aufstand im Sudan. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 57 (13): 249-254.
- Buchta, Richard. 1884. Der Aufstand im Sudan. *Das Ausland. Wochenschrift für Länder- und Völkerkunde* 57 (16): 301-308.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1884. Djébel-Nouba. *Les Missions Catholiques (Milano)* 13: 82-84.
- Hartmann, Robert. 1884. *Die Nilländer*. Leipzig: G. Freytag, Wien and Prag: F. Tempsky.
- Zurbachen, J. Reise nach Chartum, durch Kordofan und Dafur, 1879. Tagebuchblätter. *Petermanns geographische Mitteilungen* 30, 443-454.
- Janzenmüller, Konrad. 1885. Das Gebiet der Schilluk und Bakara, Dar Nubah, Taklah und Kordofan. *Deutsche Rundschau für Geographie und Statistik* 7: 11-18, 116-123, 264-271.
- Keane, A. H. 1885. Ethnology of Egyptian Sudan. *Journal of the Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 14: 91-113.

- Paulitschke, Philipp. 1885. *Die Sudânländer nach dem gegenwärtigen Stande der Kenntnis*. Freiburg im Breisgau: Herder.
- Reclus, Elisée. 1885. *Nouvelle Géographie Universelle X: L'Afrique Septentrionale. Première Partie: Bassin Du Nil*. Paris: L. Hachette.
- Buchta, Richard. 1888. *Der Sudan unter ägyptischer Herrschaft. Rückblicke auf die letzten sechzig Jahre*. Leipzig: Brockhaus.
- Henriot, Leon. 1888. Cenni Etnografici Sui Nuba. *La Nigrizia : Già Annali dell'Associazione del Buon Pastore. Bollettino della Missione Cattoliche dell Africa Centrale* 6: 173-177.
- Wingate, Francis Reginald. 1891. *Mahdiism and the Egyptian Sudan*. London: Macmillan.
- Ohrwalder, Josef. 1892. *Aufstand und Reich des Mahdi im Sudan und meine zehnjährige Gefangenschaft dortselbst*. Innsbruck: Carl Rauch's Buchhandlung.
- Ohrwalder, Josef. 1892. *Ten Years Captivity in the Mahdi's Camp 1882-1892*. London: Low, Marston & Co.
- Ohrwalder, Josef. 1892. Mai De Djebel Délen À El-Obeid (Traduit De L'italien). *Bulletin de la Société Khédiviale de Géographie du Caire* 9, 3e serie: 595-618.
- Frobenius, Herman. 1893. *Die Heiden-Neger des ägyptischen Sudan*. Berlin: Reimer.
- Tappi, Carlo. 1894. *Cenno Storico Della Missione Dell'Africa Centrale*. Torino: Salesiana.
- May, Karl. 1896. *Im Lande Des Mahdi II: Der Mahdi*. Freiburg im Breisgau: Friedrich Ernst Fehsenfeld.
- Slatin Pascha, Rudolph. 1896. *Feuer und Schwert im Sudan. Meine Kämpfe mit den Derwischen, meine Gefangenschaft und Flucht, 1879-1895*. Leipzig: F. A. Brockhaus.

2) 1898-1955

- Stevens, E. S. 1900. Baggaras and Nubas. In *My year in Sudan*. New York: George H. Doran, 259-280.
- Linck, G. 1901. Bericht über seine Reise nach Kordofan. *Verhandlungen der Gesellschaft für Erdkunde* 28, 217-225.
- Churchill, William S. 1902. *The River War. An Account of the Reconquest of the Soudan*. London, New York: Longmans, Green and Co.
- Linck, G. 1902. Die Hochebene Kordofans, ein Zug im Antlitz der Erde. *Naturwissenschaftliche Wochenschrift* 17 (1), 373-378.
- Mahon Pasha. 1902. Extract from a report on country from El Obeid, *viá* Kadugli and Shibun, to Sultan Rob's country on the Bahr El Homr, about 2 days from Lake Ambady. *Sudan Intelligence Report No. 92*, Appendix F, 19-20.
- Linck, G. 1903. Beiträge zur Geologie und Petrographie von Kordofan. *Neues Jahrbuch für Mineralogie, Geologie und Palaeontologie* Beilage Band 17, 391-463.
- Stanton, E. A. E. 1903. The Peoples of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Journal of the African Society* 2 (6): 121-131.
- Gleichen, Edward. 1905. *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan*. 2 vols. London: Printed for H.M. Stationery office by Harrison.
- Anderson, R. G. 1908. Medical practices and superstitions amongst the people of Kordofan. In *Third report of the Wellcome Research Laboratories at the Gordon Memorial College, Khartoum*. London: Bailliere, Tindall & Co.
- Waterston, D. 1908. Report on the Physical Characters of Some of the Nilotic Negroid Tribes. . In *3rd Report, Wellcome Tropical Research Laboratories*. London.
- Wilson, R. S. 1908. Reports on progress of negotiations with the hills. *Sudan Intelligence Review* 171, 88-89.
- Lloyd, Watkiss. 1910. Notes on Kordofan province. *Geographical Journal* 35 (3), 249-267.
- Lloyd, Watkiss. 1910. Kordofan. *Bulletin of the American Geographical Society* 42 (7), 521-524.
- Schäfer, H., and H. Junker. 1910. Bericht über die von der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften in den Wintern 1908/09 und 1909/10 nach Nubien entsendeten Expeditionen. In *Sitzungsberichte der Königlich Preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften*.
- Seligmann, Brenda Z. 1910. Note on the language of the Nubas of Southern Kordofan. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 1, 167-188.
- Seligmann, Brenda Z. 1910. Kartenskizze von Dar Nuba. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 1.
- Seligmann, Charles G. 1910. The physical characters of the Nuba of Kordofan. *The Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 40, 505-524. DOI: 10.2307/2843269.
- Türsting, R. 1910. Southern Kordofan. *Cairo Scientific Journal* 4:74-76.
- Budge, E.A.W. 1911. *Cook's Handbook for Egypt and the Egyptian Sûdân*. London.

- Dunn, S.C. 1911. Notes on the Mineral Deposits of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Geological Survey. Bulletin No. 1. Khartoum: Sudan Government.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1911. Sudansprachen und Hamitensprachen. *Zeitschrift für Eingeborenensprachen* 1 (3), 161-166.
- Reinisch, Leo. 1911. *Die sprachliche Stellung des Nuba*. Wien: Hölder.
- Westermann, Diedrich. 1911. *Die Sudansprachen*. Vol. 3, *Abhandlungen des Hamburgischen Kolonialinstituts*. Hamburg.
- Junker, Heinrich. 1912. Vorläufiger Bericht über die Sprachenexpedition nach Nubien im Winter 1911. *Anzeiger der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften Wien. Philosophisch-historische Klasse* 49, 101-118.
- MacMichael, H.A. 1912. Notes on the Zaghawa and the People of Gebel Midob, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *The Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute* 42, 288-344.
- MacMichael, Harold Alfred. 1912/1967. *The tribes of Northern and Central Kordofân*. 2 vols. 2nd ed. London: Frank Cass.
- Struck, Bernhard. 1912. Einige Sudan-Wortstämme. Schluss. *Zeitschrift für Eingeborenensprachen* 2 (4), 309-323.
- Sudan Government. 1912. *Kordofan and the region to the West of the White Nile (Anglo-Egyptian Sudan handbook series No. 2)*. London: His Majesty's Stationary Office.
- Balfour, A. 1913. Animal Trypanosomiasis in the Lado (Western Mongalla) and Notes on Tsetse-Fly and on an Alleged Immune Breed of Cattle in Southern Kordofan. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 7:113-120.
- Bork, F. 1913. Zu den neuen Sprachen von Süd-Kordofan. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 3 (2), 140-156.
- Frobenius, Leo. 1913. *Und Afrika sprach... Bd. 3. Unter den unsträflichen Aethiopen*. Berlin.
- Junker, Heinrich, and Wilhelm Czermak. 1913. *Kordofân-Texte im Dialekt von Gebel Dair, Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse, 174. Band, 3. Abhandlung*. Wien: Alfred Hölder.
- Seligmann, C. G. 1913. Some aspects of the Hamitic problem in the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *The Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 43, 593-705. DOI: 10.2307/2843546.
- Westermann, Diedrich. 1913. Ein bisher unbekannter Nubischer Dialekt aus Darfur. *Zeitschrift für Eingeborenensprachen* 3:248-251.
- Corbyn, L. N. 1914. Rural land settlement and development in Kordofan. Report on Bara lands. Sudan Archive, University of Durham.
- Geyer, F.X. 1914. Gründung der Mission in Dilling bei den Nuba. *Stern der Neger* 17:73-80.
- Seligman, C.G. 1914. A Note on the Magico-Religious Aspects of Iron Working in the Southern Kordofan. *Annals of Archaeology and Anthropology* 6:119-120.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1915. Sprachstudien im egyptischen Sudan. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 6:161-205, 264-284.

- Seligman, C.G. 1915. Presidential Address (on the Prehistory of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan) to Section H - Anthropology. In *Handbook for the 85th Meeting of the British Association for the Advancement of Science*.
- Werner, Franz. 1915. *Eine Reise durch das Gebiet der Nuba-Neger (Sudan), Vorträge des Vereines zur Verbreitung naturwissenschaftlicher Kenntnisse in Wien, 55. Jahrgang, Heft 10*. Wien: Verein zur Verbreitung naturwissenschaftlicher Kenntnisse.
- Longstaff, G. B. 1916. Butterflies of Southern Kordofan, collected by Captain R. S. Wilson, Lancashire Regiment. *Transactions of the Entomological Society London Part II (Dec.)*, 269-288.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1916. *Eine Studienfahrt nach Kordofan, Abhandlungen des Hamburgischen Kolonialinstituts, Band XXXV, Reihe B. Völkerkunde, Kulturgeschichte und Sprachen, Band 20*. Hamburg: L. Friedrichsen & Co.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1916. Sprachstudien im egyptischen Sudan. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 7:36-80, 105-133, 212-250, 326-335.
- Seligman, C. G. 1916. Stone-headed club from Southern Kordofan. *Man* 16:170-171.
- Anonymus. 1917. Die Mission unter den Nuba-Negern. *Jahresbericht des Vereins zur Unterstützung der Armen Negerkinder für die Zwecke der Central-Afrikanischen Mission* 64:17-89.
- Cagol, A. 1917. Kriegsschicksale der österreichischen Sudanmission. *Die katholischen Missionen : Zeitschr. d. Päpstlichen Werkes der Glaubensverbreitung in Verb. mit d. Priestermissionsbund* 45:182-183.
- Heinitz, W. 1917. *Phonographische Sprachaufnahme aus dem Egyptischen Sudan*. (Abhandlungen des Hamburgischen Kolonialinstituts 38). Hamburg: Friederichsen.
- Kauczor, D. 1917. Die Mission unter den Nuba-Negern. *Stern der Neger* 20:107-119, 137-146, 165-180, 193-201, 220-251.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1917. Sprachstudien im egyptischen Sudan. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 8:46-74, 110-139, 170-196, 257-267.
- Seligman, C. G. 1917. Nuba. In *Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics, Vol. 9*, edited by James Hastings and John A. Selbie. London: Kessinger Publishing, 401-406.
- Anonymus. 1918. Die Mission unter den Nuba-Negern. *Jahresbericht des Vereins zur Unterstützung der Armen Negerkinder für die Zwecke der Central-Afrikanischen Mission* 65:18-98.
- Anonymus. 1918. Nubian Elements in Darfur. *Sudan Notes and Records* 1:293-294.
- Dunn, S. C. 1918. Some instances of Nuba magic. *Sudan Notes and Records* 1:202.
- MacMichael, H. A. 1918. Nubian elements in Darfur. *Sudan Notes and Records* 1:33-51.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1918. Sprachstudien im egyptischen Sudan. *Zeitschrift für Kolonialsprachen* 9:43-64, 89-117, 226-255.
- Schweinfurth, Georg. 1918. *Im Herzen von Afrika : Reisen und Entdeckungen im zentralen Äquatorial-Afrika während der Jahre 1868 - 1871 : ein Beitrag zur Entdeckungsgeschichte von Afrika*. Leipzig: Brockhaus.
- Seligman, Brenda Z. 1918. A linguistic fragment from Western Kordofan. *Man* 18 (31), 55-56.

- Czermak, Wilhelm. 1919. *Kordufannubische Studien, Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien. Philosophisch-historische Klasse. Sitzungsberichte, 177. Band, 1. Abhandlung.* Wien: Akademie der Wissenschaften.
- Deane, L.A. 1919. Nuba Mountains Province. Superstitions. *Sudan Notes and Records* 2, 138-139. DOI: 10.2307/41715838.
- Franklin, C.B. 1919. Method of Exterminating White Ants (A Note from the Nuba Mountains Province). *Sudan Notes and Records* 2, 309-310.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1919. Nubische Literatur in alter und neuer Zeit. *Allgemeine Missions-Zeitschrift* 46:89-96.
- Drexel, A. 1919/1920. Czermak, W. Kordofannubische Studien (Bespr.) und Kauczor, D. Die bergnubische Sprache (Bespr.). *Anthropos* 14-15:597-600.
- Hess, J.J. 1919/1920. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Kordofan-Nubischen Sprache. *Zeitschrift für Eingeborenen Sprachen* 10:63-67.
- Anonymus. 1920. The Use of Mirrors. *Sudan Notes and Records* 3:81.
- Anonymus. 1920. Two Murder Trials in Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 3:245-259.
- Hess, J.J. 1920. *Anglo-Egyptian Sudan*. Vol. 98, *Handbooks Prepared Under the Direction of the Historical Section of the Foreign Office*.
- Hillelson, S. 1920. Review of: Meinhof's "Eine Studienfahrt nach Kordofan". *Sudan Notes and Records* 3 (4):286-290.
- Kauczor, D. 1920. *Die bergnubische Sprache (Dialekt von Gebel Delen)*. Wien.
- MacMichael, H.A. 1920. Darfur Linguistics. *Sudan Notes and Records* 3:197-216.
- Struck, Bernhard. 1920/21. Somatische Typen und Sprachgruppen in Kordofan. Ein Beitrag zur Methodik der Typenanalyse. *Zeitschrift für Ethnologie* 52:129-170.
- Dunn, S. C. 1921. Native gold washings in the Nuba Mountains province. *Sudan Notes and Records* 4, 138-145.
- MacDiarmid, D. N. 1921. Dreams. *Sudan Notes and Records* 4:227.
- MacDiarmid, D. N. 1921. The sign of the cross. *Sudan Notes and Records* 4:171.
- Martin, P.F. 1921. *The Sudan in Evolution*. London.
- Anonymus. 1922. A Nuba Superstition. *Sudan Notes and Records* 5:233.
- Arens, B. 1922. *Die katholischen Missionsvereine*. Freiburg.
- Huber, O. 1922. Gerichtbarkeit im Tagaleland. *Stern der Neger*:8-13.
- MacDiarmid, D. N. 1922. Nuba boys at play. *Sudan Notes and Records* 5:231-233.
- Sagar, J. W. 1922. Notes on the history, religion and customs of the Nuba. *Sudan Notes and Records* 5, 137-156.
- Yunis, Negib Eff. 1922. Notes on the Baggara and Nuba of Western Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 5, 200-207.
- MacMichael, Harold A. 1922/1967. *A history of the Arabs in the Sudan and some account of the people who preceded them and of the tribes inhabiting Dar Fur*. 2 vols. 2nd ed. London: Frank Cass & Co. Ltd.
- Fletcher, C.A. 1923. The Dilling Ceremony. Compiled from Notes Made on the Sport on Oct. 28th, 1922. *Sudan Notes and Records* 6:31-34.
- Frobenius, Leo. 1923. *Märchen aus Kordofan, Atlantis: Volksmärchen und Volksdichtungen Afrikas; Veröffentlichungen des Forschungsinstituts für Kulturmorphologie; 4*. Jena: Diederichs.

- Kauczor, P. D. 1923. The Afitti Nuba of Gebel Dair and their relation to the Nuba proper. *Sudan Notes and Records* 6 (1), 1-34.
- Bentley, O., and J.W. Crowfoot. 1924. Nuba Pots in the Gordon College. *Sudan Notes and Records* 7 (2), 18-28.
- Crowfoot, J. W. 1924. Nuba pots in the Gordon College. *Sudan Notes and Records* 7:18-28.
- Lynes, Hubert. 1924. On the birds of North and Central Darfur, with Notes on the West-Central Kordofan and North Nuba Provinces of British Sudan. *The Ibis* 66, Series 11, 6: 399-446, 648-719.
- MacDiarmid, D.N. 1924. Some Nuba Ideas. *Sudan Notes and Records* 7 (1), 125-126.
- MacMichael, Harold A. 1924. The Coming of the Arabs to the Sudan. *Journal of the Central Asian Society* 11 (1):75-84.
- Newbold, Douglas. 1924. Some links with the Anag at Gebel Haraza. *Sudan Notes and Records* 7 (1), 126-131.
- Newbold, Douglas. 1924. The White Nuba of Jebel Haraza, and White Races of North Africa. *Sudan Notes and Records* 7 (2), 29-44.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1924. The rulers of the Sudan since the Turkish occupation until the evacuation by order of the Khedive. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 24 (93):39-49.
- MacDiarmid, D.N. 1924-1935. *By River, Road and Rail through north east Africa*. Melbourne.
- MacDiarmid, D.N. 1924-1935. *The Sudan and Its Evangelisation. Five Studies on the Problems of the Sudan*. Melbourne.
- Anonymus. 1925. A Nuba Wake. *Sudan Notes and Records* 8:184-186.
- Anonymus. 1925. Firesticks. *Sudan Notes and Records* 8:214-217.
- Crowfoot, J. W. 1925. Further notes on pottery. *Sudan Notes and Records* 8, 125-137.
- D., R. 1925. Firesticks. *Sudan Notes and Records* 8:214-217.
- Hillelson, S. 1925. Notes on the Dago with special reference to the Dago settlement in Western Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 8, 59-73.
- Hofmayr, W. 1925. *Die Schilluk*. . St. Gabriel - Mödling bei Wien.
- Lynes, Hubert. 1925. On the birds of North and Central Darfur, with Notes on the West-Central Kordofan and North Nuba Provinces of British Sudan. *The Ibis* 67, Series 12, 1, 71-131, 344-416, 541-590, 757-797.
- MacDiarmid, D.N. 1925. *Life and Work in the Nuba Mountains*. Melbourne.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1925. The conquest of the Sudan by the Wali of Egypt, Muhammad Ali Pasha, 1820-1824. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 25 (97):47-58.
- Seligman, C.G. 1925. Some Little-Known Tribes of the Southern Sudan. Presidential Address. *Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 55:15-36.
- Tracey, C.B. 1925. Merissa. *Sudan Notes and Records* 8 (212-214).
- Baumann, H. 1926. Vaterrecht und Mutterrecht in Afrika. *Zeitschrift für Ethnologie* 58:62-161.
- Dugmore, A.R. 1926. *Frieden im Sudan. Mit der Kamera auf dem Anstand*. Leipzig.

- Kauczor, D. 1926. Bergnubische Texte I. *Bibliotheca (ethnologica-lingustica) Africana* 2 (1):239-244.
- Reid, J. A. 1926. Story of a Mahdist Amir. *Sudan Notes and Records* 9 (2):79-82.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1926. The conquest of the Sudan by the Wali of Egypt, Muhammad Ali Pasha, 1820-1824. Part II. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 25 (98):164-182.
- Archibald, R.G. 1927. The Tsetse Fly-Belt Area in the Nuba Mountains Province of the Sudan. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 21, 39-44. DOI: 10.1080/00034983.1927.11684517.
- Domville-Fife, C.W. 1927. *Savage Life in the Black Sudan*. London.
- Kauczor, D. 1927. Bergnubische Texte I. *Bibliotheca (ethnologica-lingustica) Africana* 2 (2):315-321.
- MacDiarmid, D. N. 1927. Notes on Nuba customs and language. *Sudan Notes and Records* 10, 224-233.
- Baedeker, K. 1928. *Ägypten und der Sudan*. Leipzig.
- Heepe, M. 1928. Tutschekiana I. *Mitteilungen des Seminars für Orientalische Sprachen (Berlin). Dritte Abteilung - Afrikanische Studien* 31:193-233.
- MacDiarmid, Phoebe Ann. 1928. The grammar of the Nubas of the Heiban Region of Nuba Mountains Province, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. Unpublished Dlit thesis. University of New Zealand.
- MacMichael, H.A. 1928. The Coming of the Arabs to the Sudan. Abstract of 'The Burton Memorial Lecture'. *The Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland* 4th Quarter/October:993-999.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1928. The Arab dynasty of Dar for (Darfur) A.D. 1448-1874 or A. H. 852-1201: Part I. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 27 (108):353-363.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1928. The Arab dynasty of Dar for (Darfur). Part II. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 28 (109):55-67.
- Ruttledge, W. 1928. Tsetse-Fly (*Glossina Morsitans*) in the Koalib Hills, Nuba Mountains Province, Sudan. *Bulletin of Entomological Research* 19 (3), 309-316. DOI: 10.1017/S0007485300020642.
- Whitehead, G.O. 1928. Some Authors of the Southern Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 11, 83-101.
- Zyhlarz, E. 1928. Zur Stellung des Darfour-Nubischen. *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* 35, 84-123, 188-212.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1929. *Zwischen Weißem Nil und Belgisch-Kongo*. Wien.
- Broun, A.F., and R.E. Massey. 1929. *Flora of the Sudan*. London.
- Cooper, Merian C. 1929. Two fighting tribes of the Sudan. *National Geographic* (October), 464-486.
- Evans-Pritchard, E.E. 1929. Bernatzik: Zwischen Weissem Nil und Belgisch-Kongo, 1929 (Review). *Sudan Notes and Records* 12:271-272.
- Heepe, M. 1929. Tutschekiana II. *Mitteilungen des Seminars für Orientalische Sprachen (Berlin). Dritte Abteilung - Afrikanische Studien* 32:1-40.
- Hillelson, S. 1929. Songs of the Baggara. *Sudan Notes and Records* 12 (1), 73-83.

- Kauczor, D. 1929. Der achtköpfige Unhold. Ein bergnubisches Märchen mit Varianten. *Bibliotheca (ethnologica-lingustica) Africana* 3 (1):23-35.
- Reche, O. 1929. Zur Rassenkunde einiger Völker am oberen Nil. In *Zwischen Weissem Nil und Belgisch-Kongo* edited by H. A. Bernatzik.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1929. The Arab dynasty of Dar for (Darfur). Part IV. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 29 (112):379-384.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1929. The Arab dynasty of Dar for (Darfur). Part III. *Journal of the Royal African Society* 28 (111):274-280.
- Bedford, H.W. 1930. Die Distribution of Tsetse-Flies in the Sudan. *Bulletin of Entomological Research* 21 (3):413-415.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1930. *Der dunkle Erdtheil. Afrika. Landschaft/Volksleben*. Berlin.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1930. *Gari-Gari*. Wien.
- Cash, William Wilson. 1930. *The Nuba Mountains*. London.
- Hillelson, S. 1930. Nubian origins. *Sudan Notes and Records* 13, 137-148.
- Kauczor, D., and A. Drexel. 1930. Bergnubisches Wörterverzeichnis. *Bibliotheca (ethnologica-lingustica) Africana* 3 (4):342-383.
- Kauczor, D., and A. Drexel. 1930. Die Daiersprache von Kordofan. Einleitung und Lautbestand. *Bibliotheca (ethnologica-lingustica) Africana* 4 (1):67-78.
- Robinson, Arthur E. 1930. The Arab dynasty of Dar for (Darfur). Part VI (Conclusion). *Journal of the Royal African Society* 29 (114):164-180.
- Scammel, F. 1930. Operations on Nuba Mountains to Enforce Taxation, 16-17 Dec. 1929, AIR 5/828. (Air Officer Commanding Royal Air Force - A.O.C.R.A.F. - Middle East, 4 April 1930).
- Seligman, C.G. 1930. *Races of Africa*. London.
- Sudan United Mission, Heiban. 1930. *Odaije gwa Yecu Kristo: stories of Jesus Christ*. London: Religious Tract Society.
- MacDiarmid, D.N. 1930-1940. Grammar of the Language of Heiban. Unpublished PhD thesis. Dunedin, New Zealand.
- Drexel, A., and D. Kauczor. 1931. Die Daiersprache von Kordofan. Akzent und Intonation. *Bibliotheca (ethnologica-lingustica) Africana* 4 (2):42-53.
- Gillan, J. A. 1931. Some aspects of Nuba administration. (Sudan Government Memoranda 1). Khartoum.
- Henderson, K. D. D. 1931. Nubian origins. *Sudan Notes and Records* 14, 90-93.
- MacDiarmid, P. A., and D. N. MacDiarmid. 1931. The languages of the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Notes and Records* 14 (1):149-162.
- Macintosh, E. H. 1931. A note on the Dago tribe. *Sudan Notes and Records* 14:171-177.
- Titherington, G. W. 1931. Nuba houses. *Sudan Notes and Records* 14 (2):196.
- Hawkesworth, D. 1932. The Nuba proper of Southern Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 15, 159-199.
- Henderson, K. D. D. 1932. Origin of the Dagu. *Sudan Notes and Records* 15, 151-152.
- Seligman, Charles G. und Brenda Z. 1932/65. The Nuba. In *Pagan tribes of the Nilotic Sudan*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 367-412.

- Cash, William Wilson. 1933. *The Nubas calling: a challenge to pioneer missionary adventure among Sudan hill tribes*. London: Church Missionary Society.
- Editorial. 1933. Ancestor spirits among the Nuba. *Nature* 131 (3.307), 403.
- Bolton, A. R. C. 1934. El Menna Ismail; Fiki and Emir in Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 17 (2):229-241.
- Eickstedt, E. v. 1934. *Rassenkunde und Rassengeschichte der Menschheit*. Stuttgart.
- MacDiarmid, D.N. 1934. *Tales of the Sudan*. Melbourne.
- Penn, A. E. D. 1934. Traditional stories of the 'Abdullab tribe. *Sudan Notes and Records* 17 (1):59-82.
- Addison, F. 1935. An Archaeological Survey of the Sudan. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Anonymus. 1935. A Summary of Events in the Sudan From 1819 to 1899. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Beer, C. W. 1935. Note on manufacture of Nuba stone knob sticks. *Sudan Notes and Records* 18 (2), 294-296.
- Berger, Arthur. 1935. *Mit den wilden Baggara am Blauen Nil. Erlebnisse im Sudan*. Berlin: Globus Verlag.
- Corkill, N. L. 1935. A Kadugli cobra trap. *Sudan Notes and Records* 18, 131-134.
- Corkill, N. L. 1935. Snake stories from Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 18, 243-258.
- Davies, R. 1935. Economics and Trade. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Elles, R. J. 1935. The kingdom of Tegali. *Sudan Notes and Records* 18 (1), 1-35.
- Evans-Pritchard, E.E. 1935. (An) Ethnological Survey of the Sudan. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Hamilton, J.A. de C., ed. 1935. *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*. London.
- Henderson, K. D. D. 1935. Nubian and Nuba. *Sudan Notes and Records* 18:325-326.
- Hillelson, S. 1935. Religion in the Sudan. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Lamb, A. J. R. 1935. Operations against the Nuba Gebels (October 17, 1917 to January 25, 1918). *The Cavalry Journal* (96; 97; 98):290-303; 418-430; 542-558.
- MacMichael, H.A. 1935. The Historical Background. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- MacMichael, H.A. 1935. The Coming of the Arabs to the Sudan. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan From Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Nalder, L.F. 1935. The Two Sudans: Some Aspects of the South. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan from Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London.
- Wils, J. 1935. *De Nominale Klassificatie in de Afrikaansche Negertalen*. Nijmegen.
- Winter, R.K. 1935. Education in the Sudan. In *The Anglo-Egyptian Sudan from Within*, edited by J. A. d. C. Hamilton. London, 341-357.
- Nobbs, K.J. 1935-1945. "Aufzeichnungen über Heiban, Laro, Otoro und Tira". In *Short Guide to the Recording of African Languages*.
- Bauman, H. 1936. *Schöpfung und Urzeit des Menschen im Mythos der Afrikanischen Völker*. Berlin.

- Bell, Gawain Westray. 1936. Nuba fertility stones. *Sudan Notes and Records* 19:313-317.
- Bleyer, U. 1936. Über den Baumwollanbau im anglo-ägyptischen Sudan. In *Wirtschaftsgeographische Probefahrten*, edited by E. Scheu. Breslau: Hirt.
- Bolton, A. R. C. 1936. The Dubab and Nuba of Jebel Daier. *Sudan Notes and Records* 19 (1), 93-108.
- Hillelson, S. 1936. Nuba. In *Enzyklopaedie des Islam*. Leiden.
- March, G.F. 1936. The Development of Native Agriculture in the Nuba Mountains Area of Kordofan Province, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Empire Journal of Experimental Agriculture* 4 (13):77-80.
- Zyhlarz, E. 1936. Das geschichtliche Fundament der Hamitischen Sprachen. *Africa* 9:433-451.
- Bell, Gawain Westray. 1937. Errata. Nuba Fertility Stones. *Sudan Notes and Records* 20, XI.
- Bell, Gawain Westray. 1937. Ordeal by fire. *Sudan Notes and Records* 20, 316-318.
- Bell, Gawain Westray. 1937. Shaibun gold. *Sudan Notes and Records* 20, 125-137.
- Bell, Gawain Westray. 1938. Nuba agricultural methods and beliefs. *Sudan Notes and Records* 21, 237-249.
- Frazer, J.G. 1938. *The Native Races of Africa and Madagascar. A Copious Selection of Passages for the Study of Social Anthropology From the Manuscript Notebooks of Sir James George Frazer. Arranged and Edited From the Mss. by Robert Angus Downie*. London.
- Graves, H.A. 1938. Turtur, Including a Note of Land Tenure. *Annual Report of the Department of Agriculture and Forests*:105-109.
- Kingdon, F. D. 1938. Bracelet fighting in the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Notes and Records* 21:197-199.
- Kingdon, F. D. 1938. Throwing knives among the Nuba. *Sudan Notes and Records* 19:190-191.
- Kirwan, L. P. 1937. A survey of Nubian origins. *Sudan Notes and Records* 20, 47-63.
- Krämer, Walter. 1938. *Die koloniale Entwicklung des Anglo-Ägyptischen Sudans, Neue deutsche Forschungen ; 199 : Abt. Kolonialwissenschaft ; 1*. Berlin: Junker und Dünnhaupt. Original edition, also: Leipzig, Diss. phil.
- Lumpe, Josef. 1938. Der Afrikaforscher Ignatius Pallme. Eine wissenschaftliche Studie. *Der Ackermann aus Böhmen. Monatsschrift für das geistige Leben der Sudetendeutschen* 6:121-127, 175-178, 216-222.
- Nobbs, K. J. 1938. The burial of a Nuba Mek at Dunger. *Sudan Notes and Records* 21:325-326.
- Ringdon, F. D. 1938. Throwing knives among the Nuba. *Sudan Notes and Records* 19:190-191.
- Salmon, R. 1938. The Story of Sheikh Abdullahi Ahmed Abu Gelah, a Sudanese Vicar of Bray. *Sudan Notes and Records* 21:79-103.
- Anonymous. 1939. War in the jebels. *Sudan Notes and Records* 22:89-101.
- Baumann, H. 1939. Negerafrika und Nordostafrika. In *Die große Völkerkunde*, edited by H. A. Bernatzik. Leipzig.

- Bernatzik, H.A. 1939. *Die große Völkerkunde*. 3 vols. Leipzig.
- Bowers, J.B. 1939. An Incident With Sudan Bees. *Sudan Notes and Records* 22:299-300.
- Colvin, R. C. 1939. *Agricultural Survey of Nuba Mountains Including Lagows District of Western Kordofan*. Khartoum: McCorquodale. Republished 1948.
- Corkill, N. L. 1939. The Kambala and other seasonal festivals of the Kadugli and Miri Nuba. *Sudan Notes and Records* 22, 205-219.
- Corkill, N. L. 1939. Tropical ulcer: Observations on its treatment and cause. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene* 32 (4), 519-532. DOI: 10.1016/S0035-9203(39)90068-4.
- Henderson, K. D. D. 1939. A note on the migration of the Messiria tribe into South-West Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 22 (1), 49-74.
- Keays, G. A. V. 1939. Note on the history of the camel corps. *Sudan Notes and Records* 22:103-123.
- Lukas, J. 1939. Linguistic Research Between Nile and Lake Chad. *Africa* 12 (3):335-349.
- Arber, H. B. 1940. The Baramka. *Sudan Notes and Records* 23:139-150.
- Baumann, H., R Thornwald, and Diedrich Westermann. 1940. *Völkerkunde von Afrika*. Essen.
- Evans-Pritchard, E.E. 1940. Bibliographical Note on the Ethnology of the Southern Sudan. *Africa* 13:62-67.
- Hawkesworth, D. 1940. A description of a ceremony by which a Nuba chief became a kujur. *Sudan Notes and Records* 23:345-347.
- Owen, T. R. H. 1940. Lynch law in the Eastern Jebels. *Sudan Notes and Records* 23:195-198.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1940. The Nyimang of the Nuba Mountains of Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 23, 75-98.
- Whitehead, G. O. 1940. Mansfield Parkyns and his projected history of the Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 23, 131-138.
- Kirk, R. 1941. An epidemic of yellow fever in the Nuba Mountains, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 35 (1), 67-112. DOI: 10.1080/00034983.1941.11685115.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1941. A shaman cult in the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Notes and Records* 24, 85-112.
- Lewis, D. J. 1942. The Destruction of Mosquito Larvae by Terrapins. *Sudan Notes and Records* 25 (1), 141.
- Lewis, D. J. 1942. The early stages of *Aedes taylori* Edwards and *A. furcifer* Edwards (Dipt., Culicidae). *The Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London. Series B: Taxonomy* 11 (1), 143-154.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1942. The hill tribes of Kadero. *Sudan Notes and Records* 25 (1), 37-79.
- Stevenson, Roland C. 1942. The Tira language. Or. 26.654. Unpublished manuscript. 150 p.
- Tothill, B. H. 1942. Some extracts from the life and travels of Theodore Kotschy. *Sudan Notes and Records* 25, 109-121.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1943. *Zwischen Weißem Nil und Kongo*. Wien.

- Bernatzik, H.A. 1943. *Gari-Gari*. Wien.
- Corkill, N. L. 1943. Traps from the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *The Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 73, 107-118. DOI: 10.2307/2844360.
- Findlay, G. M., R. Kirk and D. J. Lewis. 1941. Yellow Fever and the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan: the Differential Diagnosis of Yellow Fever. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 35 (2), 149-168. DOI: 10.1080/00034983.1941.11685119.
- Kirk, R., R. T. Campbell, and R. Charlton. 1941. Yellow Fever Infection as Observed in Europeans in the Nuba Mountains, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 35 (2), 113-120. DOI: 10.1080/00034983.1941.11685116.
- Lewis, D. J. 1943. Mosquitoes in Relation to Yellow Fever in the Nuba Mountains, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 37 (1), 65-76. DOI: 10.1080/00034983.1943.11685165.
- Reche, O. 1943. *Zur Rassenkunde einiger Völker am oberen Nil*. Edited by H. A. Bernatzik.
- Stevenson, Roland C. 1943. The Otoro language. Or. 26.655. Unpublished manuscript. 273 p.
- Meinhof, Carl. 1943/44. Das Heiban in Kordofan. *Zeitschrift für Eingeborenensprachen* 34 (2), 94-130.
- Anonymus. 1945. Douglas Newbold - An Appreciation. *Sudan Notes and Records* 26:205-211.
- British and Foreign Bible Society. 1945. *Niro Nina Napilo Lirasui. Heiban Nuba (Bible)*. Cairo.
- Corkill, N. L. 1945. Cretan parallels in the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Notes and Records* 26:167-170.
- Kenrick, J. W. 1945. A Nuba age-grade initiation ceremony. The Sibrs of the tail and of the shield. *Sudan Notes and Records* 26, 311-318.
- Lewis, D. J. 1945. Observations on the distribution and taxonomy of Culicidae (Diptera) in the Sudan. *Transactions of the Royal Entomological Society of London* 95 (Part 1), 1-24.
- Evans-Pritchard, E.E., and A.N. Tucker. 1946. G.O. Whitehead - Obituary. *Sudan Notes and Records* 27, 242-244.
- Hawley, D. F. 1946. Zanneia. *Sudan Notes and Records* 27, 26-38.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1946. A study of shamanism in the Nuba Mountains. *The Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland* 76 (1), 25-37.
- Toniolo, Fr. E. 1946. The first centenary of the Roman Catholic mission to central Africa, 1846-1946. *Sudan Notes and Records* 27, 99-126.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1947. *Afrika. Handbuch der angewandten Völkerkunde*. 2 vols. Innsbruck.
- Lebeuf, J.P. 1947. Die Stämme zwischen Schari und Nil. In *Afrika. Handbuch der angewandten Völkerkunde*, edited by H. A. Bernatzik. Innsbruck.
- Nadel, Siegfried Frederick. 1947. *The Nuba: an anthropological study of the hill tribes of Kordofan*. London: Oxford University Press.

- Wainwright, G. A. 1947. Some ancient records of Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 28, 11-24.
- Andrews, F.W. 1948. The Vegetation of the Sudan. In *Agriculture in the Sudan*, edited by J. D. Tothill. London.
- Anonymus. 1948. The Nuba. By S.F. Nadel (Review). *The Geographical Journal* 111:124-125.
- Bacon, G.H. 1948. Crops of the Sudan. In *Agriculture in the Sudan*, edited by J. D. Tothill. London.
- Crowther, Frank. 1948. Organization of Agricultural Research and the Experimental Farms. In *Agriculture in the Sudan*, edited by J. D. Tothill. London.
- Crowther, Frank. 1948. A Review of Experimental Work. In *Agriculture in the Sudan*, edited by J. D. Tothill. London.
- Hawkesworth, D. 1948. The Nuba. By S.F. Nadel (Review). *Sudan Notes and Records* 29:137-138.
- Hill, Richard. 1948. An unpublished itinerary to Kordofan 1824-1825. *Sudan Notes and Records* 29:58-70.
- Holton, A.R.C. 1948. Land Tenure in Agricultural Land in the Sudan. In *Agriculture in the Sudan*, edited by J. D. Tothill. London.
- Kenrick, J. W. 1948. The kingdom of Tegali, 1921-1946. *Sudan Notes and Records* 29 (22):143-150.
- March, G. F. 1948. Kordofan province. In *Agriculture in the Sudan, being a handbook of agriculture as practised in the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan*, edited by John Douglas Tothill. London: Oxford University Press, 827-850. Republished in 1954.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1948. Correspondence. The Nuba. *Geographical Journal* 111 (4/6):294-295.
- Nadel, Siegfried Frederick Stephen. 1948. The Nuba. (A reply to the review). *The Geographical Journal* 111:294-295.
- Tothill, J.D. 1948. *Agriculture in the Sudan*. London.
- Anonymus. 1949. Die Nuba. Sie töten alle sieben Jahre ihren König. Mit Photos von G. Rodger. *Der Stern* 51:11-13.
- Bell, G. W. 1949. Elixir. *Sudan Notes and Records* 30:110-111.
- Corkill, N. L. 1949. Blood group patterns in Sudanese. *Sudan Notes and Records* 30:267-270.
- Greenberg, Joseph H. 1949. Studies in African linguistic classification: I. The Niger-Congo family. *Southwestern Journal of Anthropology* 5 (2):79-100.
- Lewis, D.J. 1949. The Tsetse Fly Problem in the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 30:179-211.
- Rodger, George. 1949. The Peaceful Savage. *Illustrated* (22/10/1949).
- Straw, H. Thompson. 1949. The Nuba of Kordofan. *Geographical Record* 39 (3):494-495.
- Trimingham, J. Spencer. 1949. *The Christian church in post-war Sudan*. (Post-war Survey Studies; 4). London: World Dominion Press.
- Trimingham, J. Spencer. 1949. *Islam in the Sudan*. London: Frank Cass. Republished in 1983.

- Arkell, A.J. 1950. The Pigsty House in the Nuba Mountains. *Antiquity. A Quarterly Review of Archaeology* 24:101.
- Greenberg, Joseph H. 1950. Studies in African linguistic classification: VII. Smaller families; index of languages. *SWJA* 6 (4):388-398.
- Jackson, J. K., and M. K. Shawki. 1950. Shifting cultivation in the Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 31:210-222.
- Knight, R.L., and B.M. Boyns. 1950. *Agricultural Science in the Sudan. A Bibliography with Abstracts*. Arbroath.
- Lagercrantz, St. 1950. *Contribution to the Ethnography of Africa*. Lund.
- Loeb, E.M. 1950. Courtship and the Love Song. *Anthropos* 45 (4-6):821-851.
- Monteith, W. N. 1950. Sibr al Maut at Fungor. *Sudan Notes and Records* 31:307-308.
- Nadel, Siegfried Frederick Stephen. 1950. Dual descent in the Nuba Hills. In *African Systems of Kinship and Marriage*, edited by A. R. Radcliffe-Brown and D. Forde. London, New York, Toronto: Oxford University Press, 333-359.
- Rose, M. F. 1950. Possible crops for the cotton rotation in the Southern Jebels Area of Kordofan, A. E. Sudan. *Empire Cotton Growing Review* 27 (4), 262-274.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1950. The doctrine of god in the Nuba Mountains. In *African ideas of god*, edited by Edwin W. Smith. London: Edinburgh House Press, 208-223.
- Arkell, A. J. 1951. The history of Darfur 1200-1700 A.D. *Sudan Notes and Records* 32:37-70.
- Arkell, A. J. 1951. The history of Darfur 1200-1700 A.D., part II. *Sudan Notes and Records* 32:207-238.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1951. *Gari Gari. Leben und Abenteuer bei den Negern am Oberen Nil*. Frankfurt am Main.
- Bernatzik, H.A., ed. 1951. *Afrika. Handbuch der angewandten Völkerkunde*. 2 vols. München.
- Edwards, Ada, G. Edwards, Rama Atai, Umbaya Kuku, John Tutu. 1951. *Margus. The gospel of St. Mark in Nuba: Moro*. London: British and Foreign Bible Society.
- Harvie, C.H. 1951. The Proposed Sampling Census in the Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 32:294-307.
- Hill, Richard. 1951. Rulers of Sudan, 1820-1885. *Sudan Notes and Records* 32:85-95.
- Hodgkin, R.A. 1951. *Sudan Geography*. London, New York, Toronto.
- Lebeuf, J.P. 1951. Die Stämme zwischen Schari und Nil. In *Afrika. Handbuch der angewandten Völkerkunde*, edited by H. A. Bernatzik. München.
- Lewis, D.J. 1951. Notes on Tsetse Flies in the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 32:96-105.
- Nadel, Siegfried Frederick Stephen. 1951. *The Foundations of Social Anthropology*. London.
- Rose, M. F. 1951. *The Nuba Mountains cotton crop: some factors affecting yield*. (Memoirs of Research Division No. 20). Khartoum: Agricultural Publications Committee. Original edition, Reprinted from *The Empire Cotton Growing Review* 28 (2), 1951.

- Stevenson, Roland C. 1951. A survey of the phonetics and grammatical structure of the Nuba Mountain languages : with particular reference to Otoro, Katcha and Nyiman. PhD thesis. University of London, London.
- Strachan, Robin. 1951. With the Nuba Hillmen of Kordofan. *The National Geographic Magazine* 99 (2), 249-278.
- Arkell, A. J. 1952. The history of Darfur 1200-1700 A.D., part III. *Sudan Notes and Records* 33:129-155.
- Arkell, A. J. 1952. The history of Darfur 1200-1700 A.D., part IV. *Sudan Notes and Records* 33:244-273.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1952. Witchcraft in four African societies: an essay in comparison. *American Anthropologist* 54, 18-29. DOI: 10.1525/aa.1952.54.1.02a00040.
- Henderson, Kenneth Dawid Druitt. 1953. *The making of the modern Sudan : the life and letters of Sir Douglas Newbold, K.B.E., of the Sudan Political Service, Governor of Kordofan 1932 - 1938, Civil Secretary, 1939 - 1945*. London: Faber & Faber.
- Mair, L.P. 1953. African Marriage and Social Change. In *Survey of African Marriage and Family Life*, edited by A. Phillips. London, New York, Toronto.
- Marjoribanks, W.L. 1953. Jebel Dair and Jebel Auda. *Sudan Wild Life and Sports* 3 (1).
- Phillips, A. 1953. Marriage Laws in Africa. In *Survey of African Marriage and Family Life*, edited by A. Phillips. London, New York, Toronto.
- Rose, M.F. 1953. Cotton Development in southern Kordofan. *The Empire Cotton Growing Review* 30:15-18.
- Bernatzik, H.A. 1954. *Die Neue Große Völkerkunde*. 3 vols. Frankfurt am Main.
- Hill, Richard. 1954. Review of E. Stresemann, Hemprich und Ehrenberg, Reisen zweier naturforschender Freunde im Orient geschildert in ihren Briefen aus den Jahren 1819-1826. *Sudan Notes and Records* 36:87-8.
- Hirschberg, W. 1954. Die Völker Afrikas. In *Die Neue Große Völkerkunde*, edited by H. A. Bernatzik. Frankfurt am Main.
- Jackson, H.C. 1954. *Sudan Days and Ways*. London.
- Jackson, H.C. 1954. *The Fighting Sudanese*. London.
- Mann, A. 1954. *Where God Laughed. The Sudan To-Day*. London.
- Mann, A. 1954. *Nuba. An Account of an Excursion Into Kordofan by Students of the Technical Institute*. Khartoum.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1954. Caste and government in primitive society. *The Journal of the Anthropological Society* 8, 9-22.
- Technical Institute, Art Department. 1954. *Nuba: an account of an excursion into Kordofan by some students, printed by them*. Khartoum: Technical Institute.
- Jackson, H.C. 1955. *Behind the modern Sudan*. London, New York: Macmillan, St. Martins Press.
- Krotki, Karol J. 1955. *The 1953 Pilot Population Census for the First Population Census in the Sudan*. London.
- Nadel, Siegfried Frederick. 1955. Two Nuba religions: an essay in comparison. *American Anthropologist* 57 (4), 661-679. DOI: 10.1525/aa.1955.57.4.02a00020.
- Nadel, Siegfried F. 1955. Optimismus und Pessimismus in der Religion der Nuba. *Mitteilungen der anthropologischen Gesellschaft Wien* 84/85:70-80.

Rodger, George. 1955. *Le Village des Noubas*. Paris.

Taylor, R. M., M. A. Haseeb, and T. H. Work. 1955. A regional reconnaissance on yellow fever in the Sudan. *Bulletin of the World Health Organization* 12 (5), 711-725.

Nealon, C.T. 1955/56. The History of Raw Ginning in the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Engineering Society Journal*:40-46.

3) 1956-2001

- Abdalla, Abdalla Mohammad. 1956. Cotton in the Nuba Mountains. Unpublished thesis. Khartoum.
- Forde, D. 1956. Siegfried Frederick Stephen Nadel. Obituary. *Africa* 26 (2):105-106.
- Freeman, D.J. 1956. Siegfried Frederick Nadel, 1903-1956. *Oceania* 27 (1):1-11.
- Lebon, John Harold George. 1956. Rural water supplies and the development of economy in the Central Sudan. *Geografiska Annaler* 38 (1), 78-101.
- Lewis, D. J. 1956. The Culex mosquitos of the Sudan. *Bulletin of Entomological Research* 47:703-721.
- Stevenson, Roland C. 1956/57. A Survey of the Phonetics and Grammatical Structure of the Nuba Mountain Languages, with particular Reference to Otoro, Katcha and Nyimang. *Afrika und Übersee*:Band 40: 73-84; 93-115 und Band 41: 27-65; 117-152; 171-196.
- Tucker, A. N. and M. A. Bryan. 1956. *The non-Bantu languages of North-Eastern Africa*. London: Oxford University Press.
- Davies, R. 1957. *The Camel's Back*. London.
- Firth, R. 1957. Siegfried Frederick Nadel, 1903-1956. *American Anthropologist* 59 (1):117-124.
- Herzog, Rolf. 1957. *Die Nubier*. Berlin.
- Herzog, Rolf. 1957. Ethnographical notes on the Sudan in an early traveller's account. *Sudan Notes and Records* 38, 119-129.
- Kronenberg, Andreas. 1957. Forschungen bei den Berg-Nuba (Sudan) 1957. *Wiener Völkerkundliche Mitteilungen* 5 (1):61-62.
- Editorial. 1958. Field Researches among the Hill Nuba. *Africa* 28 (3), 274-275. DOI: 10.1017/S0001972000039905.
- Government of Sudan, Population Census Office. 1958. *First population census of Sudan 1955/56. Notes on Omodia map*. Khartoum: Ministry for Social Affairs.
- Kronenberg, Andreas. 1958. Nyimang circumcision. *Sudan Notes and Records* 39, 78-82.
- Lewis, D. J. 1958. Coleoptera of medical interest in the Sudan Republic. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society London* (A) 33 (1-3), 37-42.
- Lewis, D. J. 1958. Hemiptera of medical interest in the Sudan Republic. *Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society London* (A) 33 (1-3), 43-47.
- Lewis, D. J. 1958. Some diptera of medical interest in the Sudan Republic. *Transactions of the Royal Entomological Society London* 110 (4), 81-98.
- Nadel, S.F. 1958. A Study of Shamanism in the Nuba Mountains. In *Reader in Comparative Religion. An Anthropological Approach*, edited by W. A. Lessa and E. Z. Vogt. New York, Evanston, London.
- Bryan, Margaret Arminel. 1959. The T/K languages: a new substratum. *Africa. Journal of the International Africa Institute* 29 (1):1-21.
- Herzog, Rolf. 1959. Die Ergebnisse der ersten sudanischen Volkszählung in ethnologischer Sicht. *Zeitschrift für Ethnologie* 84:173-204.
- Hill, Richard. 1959. *Egypt in the Sudan 1820-1881*. London: Oxford University Press.

- Kronenberg, Andreas. 1959. Some notes on the religion of the Nyimang. *Kush. Journal of the Sudan Antiquities Service* 7, 197-213.
- Kronenberg, Andreas. 1959. A Note on Nyimang Clans. *Man* 59 (288), 182.
- Lebon, J. H. G. 1959. Land use mapping in Sudan. *Economic Geography* 35 (1), 60-70.
- Murdock, George Peter. 1959. *Africa. Its peoples and their culture history*. New York, Toronto, London: McGraw-Hill.
- Shibeika, M. 1959. *The Independent Sudan*. New York.
- Evans-Pritchard, E.E. 1960. The Sudan. An Ethnographic Survey. In *Culture in History. essays in Honor of Paul Radin*, edited by S. Diamond.
- Höpfer, J., and K. Rahner. 1960. *Lexikon für Theologie und Kirche*. Vol. 5. Freiburg.
- Jungraithmayr, H. 1960. Bericht über eine Forschungsreise nach Darfur und Wadai. *Afrika und Übersee* 44:81-93.
- Mansour, A.O., and W. Iskander. 1960. An Iron Ore Deposit at Jebel Abu Tulu, Dar Messeriya, Southern Kordofan. In *Geological Survey Dept. Bull.* 6.
- Mulders, A. 1960. *Missionsgeschichte*. Regensburg.
- Abdel Wahalo, Ahmed El Dardiri. 1961. The role of the extension worker in the Nuba Mountains with special emphasis of his qualifications and preparation. M.Sc. thesis. Madison: University of Wisconsin.
- Arkell, A. J. 1961. *A history of the Sudan from the earliest times to 1821*. London: The Athlone Press, University of London.
- Embacher, F. 1961. *Lexikon der Reisen und Entdeckungen. In zwei Abteilungen: I. Die Forschungsreisenden aller Zeiten und Länder. II. Entdeckungsgeschichte der einzelnen Erdteile*. Amsterdam.
- MacGaffay, W. 1961. An Impression of the Nuba and Their Country in 1875. *Sudan Engineering Society Journal* 42:122-126.
- MacGaffey, Wyatt. 1961. The History of Negro Migrations in the Northern Sudan. *Southwestern Journal of Anthropology* 17 (2):178-197
- Martini, Fr. G. 1961. An impression of the Nuba and their country in 1875. *Sudan Notes and Records* 42:122-126.
- El-Awad, Tahir Bakheit. 1962. The role of extension worker in solving nomadism problem in the Nuba Mountains area of the Republic of the Sudan. Seminar report for M. Sc. University of Wisconsin, Madison.
- Evans-Pritchard, E.E. 1962. Anthropological Research in the Southern Sudan. *Sudan Society* 1:9-14.
- Harris, R. 1962. The Political Significance of Double Unilineal Descent. *The journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute* 92 (1), 86-101.
- Hill, Richard. 1962. Historical writing on the Sudan since 1820. In *Historians of the Middle East*, edited by B. Lewis and P. M. Holt. London: Oxford Univ. Press.
- Hirschberg, W. 1962. Eingeborene Bevölkerung. In *Meyers Handbuch über Afrika*.
- McLoughlin, Peter F. M. 1962. Economic Development and the Heritage of Slavery in the Sudan Republic. *Africa* 32 (4):355-391.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1962. Linguistic research in the Nuba Mountains I. *Sudan Notes and Records* 43:118-130.

- Stevenson, R.C. 1962. Notes on the people of Liguri and neighbouring hills in the Kadugli Area. *Sudan Society* 1, 45-59.
- Findlay, D.C. 1963. *Nuba Mountains Soil Survey 1962 - 63. Part I*. Khartoum.
- Greenberg, Joseph H. 1963. *The Languages of Africa*. Den Haag: Mouton (Indiana University).
- Greenberg, Joseph H. 1963. Summary of classification. In *The languages of Africa*. The Hague: Mouton & Co.
- Hassan, Sayed Gaafar al. 1963. Land use problems in the Nuba Mountains. In *Proceedings of the ninth Annual Conference on Surveying for Development in Sudan*. Khartoum: Philosophical Society of the Sudan, 47-57.
- Sanderson, Lilian. 1963. A Survey of Material Available for the Study of Educational Development in the Modern Sudan, 1900-1963. *Sudan Notes and Records* 44, 69-81.
- Sanderson, Lilian. 1963. Educational development and administrative control in the Nuba Mountains region of the Sudan. *The Journal of African History* 4 (2), 233-247. DOI: 10.1017/S0021853700004047.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1963. Some aspects of the spread of Islam in the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Notes and Records* 44, 9-20.
- Wachsmann, K. P. 1963. A rare Nuba trumpet collected by the Seligmans. *Man* 63:85-86.
- Anonymus. 1964. Nuba Mountains Cotton. *African World*:18.
- Findlay, D. C. 1963/64. Nuba Mountains Soil Survey, Part 3: Report on Schemes: Habila Extension, Wad Medani.
- Findlay, D. C. 1963/64. Nuba Mountains Soil Survey, Part 3: Report on Schemes: Mitaimir Extension, Wad Medani.
- Findlay, D. C. 1963/64. Nuba Mountains Soil Survey, Part 3: Report on Schemes: Umm Lubia M.C.P.S., Wad Medani.
- Davies, H. R. J. 1964. An Agricultural Revolution in the African Tropics. The Development of Mechanised Agriculture on the Clay Plains of the Republic of Sudan. *Tijdschrift voor Economische en Sociale Geografie* 55 (4):101-108.
- FAO & Doxiadis. 1964-1966. Land and water use survey in Kordofan Province of the Republic of the Sudan. Khartoum.
- Findlay, D. C., H. Dümmler, F. H. Beinroth, and M. Knibbe. 1964. Soil survey report of proposed M^C P.S. in Nuba Mountaains District. Soil Survey Division, Gezira Research Station, Wad Medani.
- McLoughlin, Peter F. M. 1964. *Language-Switching as an Index of Socialisation in the Republic of the Sudan*. Berkley, Los Angeles.
- Riefenstahl, L. 1964. Requiem für eine Nuba. *Kristall. Die außergewöhnliche Illustrierte* 22:56-63.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1964. Linguistic research in the Nuba Mountains II. *Sudan Notes and Records* 45:79-102.
- Stevenson, R.C. 1964. *The Black Book of the Sudan on the Expulsion of the Missionaries From Southern Sudan - An Answer. Foreword by the Catholic Missioanries Expelled From the Southern Sudan, Veorna, August 5, 1964*. Mailand.

- Trigger, B.G. 1964. Meroitic and Eastern Sudanic: A Linguistic Relationship? *Kush. Journal of the Sudan Antiquities Service* 12:188-194.
- Bible Societies, The. 1965. *The New Testament in Nuba: Moro*. Khartoum.
- Born, Martin. 1965. *Zentralkordofan: Bauern und Nomaden in Savannengebieten des Sudan, Marburger geographische Schriften; 25*. Marburg: Geographisches Institut, Universität Marburg.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and W. Kronenberg. 1965. Der gegenwärtige Stand der Literatur über ethnische Gruppen im Südsudan. *Bulletin of the International Committee on Urgent Anthropological and Ethnological Research* 7:107-123.
- Schmid, Erich. 1965. *Die Präsenz Europas in der Mission Zentralafrikas um die Mitte des 19. Jahrhunderts*. Rom.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1965. The Nuba people of Kordofan province: an ethnographic survey. MSc thesis. Faculty of Social and Economic Sciences, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. Published in Stevenson 1984.
- Bible Societies, The. 1966. *The New Testament in Nuba: Otoro*. Khartoum.
- Bible Societies, The. 1966. *The New Testament in Nuba: Heiban*. Khartoum.
- Cunnison, Ian. 1966. *Baggara Arabs: power and lineage in a Sudanese nomad tribe*. Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Davidson, B., ed. 1966. *African Kingdoms*. New York.
- Engel, R. 1966. Untersuchungen an landwirtschaftlichen Handgeräten im Sudan. *Zeitschrift für ausländische Landwirtschaft* 5 (3):211-230.
- Hair, P.E.H. 1966. A Layman's Guide to the Languages of the Sudan Republic. *Sudan Notes and Records* 47:65-78.
- Lewis, I.M., ed. 1966. *Islam in Tropical Africa. Studies Presented and Discussed at the Fifth International African Seminar, Ahmadu Bello University, Zaria, January 1964*. London.
- Luz, Oskar. 1966. Proud primitives, the Nuba People. *National Geographic* (November), 673-698.
- Stevenson, R. C. 1966. Some aspects of the spread of Islam in the Nuba Mountains, Kordofan Province, Republic of the Sudan. In *Islam in tropical Africa. Studies presented and discussed at the Fifth International African Seminar, Ahmadu Bello University, Zaria, January 1964*, edited by Ioan M. Lewis. London: Oxford University Press, 208-227.
- Stevenson, R.C. 1966. *Résumé. Aspects de l'extension de l'Islam Dans les Montagnes de Nouba (Province de Kordofan, République Soudanaise)*. Edited by D. J. Lewis.
- Tucker, A.N., and M.A. Bryan. 1966. *Linguistic Analyses. The Non-Bantu Languages of North-Eastern Africa*. London, New York, Cape Town.
- Butler, H. 1967. Seasonal breeding of the Senegal galago (*Galago senegalensis senegalensis*) in the Nuba Mountains, Republic of the Sudan. *Folia primatologica* 5, 165-175. DOI: 10.1159/000161944.
- Davidson, B., ed. 1967. *Afrikanische Königreiche*. Amsterdam.
- Dittmer, K. 1967. Bei den Nuba von Kordofan. Beiblatt zur Dia-Reihe R 712 (Farbreihe). München: Institut für Film und Bild in Wissenschaft und Unterricht.

- El-Bushra, El-Sayed. 1967. The Factors Affecting Settlement Distribution in the Sudan. *Geografiska Annaler. Series B, Human Geography* 49 (1):10-24.
- Luz, Oskar. 1967. Bald müssen sie Kleider tragen. Bei den Nuba im inneren Sudan. *Westermanns Monatshefte* 6:24-35.
- Nasr, Ahmed Abdel Mohamed Rahim. 1967. Ethical ideology in the Nuba Mountains. Unpublished M.A. thesis. Faculty of Arts, University Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1967. Nell'Età della Pietra: Sola tra i Nuba - Le Centosette Mogli del Re - Addio Nuba. *Europeo* 31:48-53, 66-69.
- Riefenstahl, L. 1967. Nuba-Jüngling aus dem südlichen Sudan. Eine Agfacolor-Aufnahme von bezwingender Eindringlichkeit - Poesie der Steinzeit. *Foto-Magazin* 10:51.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1967. Nell'Età della Pietra: Sola tra i Nuba - Le Centosette Mogli del Re - Addio Nuba. *Europeo* 30:48-55.
- Bible Societies, The. 1967. *The New Testament in Nuba: nirere (Abri)*. Khartoum.
- Bryan, Margaret Arminel. 1968. The *N/*K Languages of Africa. *Journal of African Languages* 7 (3):169-217.
- Faris, James C. 1968. Some aspects of clanship and descent amongst the Nuba of Southeast Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 49, 45-57.
- Lebon, J. H. G. 1968. The land and water use survey of North-Central Kordofan (1961-66). *Geographical Journal* 134 (4), 546-550.
- MacDiarmid, Douglas N. 1968. *Ship ahoy and hallelujah! or, From focsle to pulpit*. Kerikeri: Author's edition.
- Rodis, Harry G., Abdulla Hassan, & Lutfi Wahadan. 1968. Ground water geology of Kordofan Province, Sudan. Contributions to the hydrology of Africa and the Mediterranean region. (Geological Survey Water Supply Paper 1757-J). Washington: United States Government Printing Office.
- Wingate, F.R. 1968. *Mahdiism and the Egyptian Sudan*. London.
- Beshir, Mohamed Omer. 1969. *Educational Development in the Sudan 1898-1956*. Oxford.
- Faris, James C. 1969. Some cultural considerations of duolineal descent organization. *Ethnology* 8:243-254.
- Faris, James C. 1969. Sibling terminology and cross-sex behaviour: data from the Southeastern Nuba Mountains. *American Anthropologist* 71 (3), 482-488. DOI: 10.1525/aa.1969.71.3.02a00080.
- Hair, P.E.H. 1969. The Brothers Tutschek and Their Sudanese Informants. *Sudan Notes and Records* 50:53-62.
- Kutoado, Abdalla Ibrahim Abdalla. 1969. *Kadugli language and language usage*. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- O'Fahey, Rex S. 1969. On Nubia Problems: A Brief Note on the Birged Language. *Bulletin of the International Committee on Urgent Anthropological and Ethnological Research* 11:63-64.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1969. Zärtlich sind die schwarzen Riesen. *Stern* 51:84-99.
- Roden, David. 1969. Lowland farms for a mountain people. *The Geographical Magazin* 42, 200-206.

- Rothe, F.K. 1969. *Stammeserziehung und Schulerziehung. Eine Feldstudie zum Kulturwandel in der Republik Sudan*. Braunschweig.
- Sweeney, Charles. 1969. *Jebels by moonlight*. London: Chatto & Windus.
- Sweeney, Charles. 1969. *Grappling With a Griffon*. New York.
- Asad, Talal. 1970. *The Kababish Arabs: power, authority and consent in a nomadic tribe*. London: Hurst & Co.
- Hill, Richard L. 1970. *On the frontiers of Islam. The Sudan under Turco-Egyptian rule, 1822-1845*. Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Kock, Dieter. 1970. Biologische Beobachtungen an Gewässern in den Nuba-Bergen (Kordofan, Sudan). *Natur und Museum* 100 (7), 309-320.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, H. Luz, and D. Andree. 1970. *Katla (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Töpfern von Krügen. Begleitveröffentlichung: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 668/1964*.
- Martin, P.F. 1970. *The Sudan in Evolution*. New York.
- ʿAṭā, ʿAwaḍ ʿAbd al-Hādī. 1971. Taʿrīḳ kurdufān al-siyāsī fī ʿahad al-ḳalīfa ʿAbd Allah 1885-1899. Master thesis, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. Published in ʿAṭā 1973.
- Black, K., and K. Black. 1971. *The Moro language. Grammar and dictionary*. (Linguistic Monograph Series 6). Khartoum: Sudan Research Unit, Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum.
- Humodī, Amna Beshir. 1971. Cotton Cultivation in the Eastern Nuba Mountains. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Johnson, Douglas Hamilton. 1971. Nuba chainmail cavalry of the Mahdi's army. *Savage and soldier* 6 (1).
- Mercer, Patricia. 1971. Shilluk trade and politics from the mid-seventeenth century to 1861. *The Journal of African History* 12 (3):407-426.
- Nasr, Ahmed Abdel Rahim. 1971. British policy towards Islam in the Nuba Mountains, 1920-1940. *Sudan Notes and Records* 52, 23-32.
- Roden, David. 1971. Changing pattern of land tenure amongst the Nuba of Central Sudan. *Journal of Administration Overseas* 10, 294-309.
- Stevenson, R.C. 1971. The Significance of the Sudan in Linguistic Research. Past, Presence and Future. In *Sudan in Africa: studies / presented to the 1st international conference sponsored by the Sudan research unit, 7-12 February 1968*, edited by Y. F. Hasan.
- Wood, Roland. 1971. Agricultural systems in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. PhD thesis. University of California, Los Angeles.
- Asad, Talal. 1972. Note on spirit possession among the Kababish. *Journal of the Social Studies Society* 5 (5):10-15.
- Cunnison, Ian. 1972. Blood money, vengeance and joint responsibility: the Baggara case. In *Essays on Sudan ethnography: presented to Sir Edward Evans-Pritchard*, edited by I. Cunnison and W. James. London: Hurst.
- El Tayib, G. 1972. J.C. Faris: Nuba Personal Art. (Review). *Sudan Notes and Records* 53:218-219.
- Faris, James C. 1972. *Nuba Personal Art*. London: Duckworth & Co.

- Faris, James C. 1972. Non-kin social groups of the South-eastern Nuba. *Journal of the Social Studies Society* 5 (5), 10-15.
- Faris, James C. 1972. South-eastern Nuba age organisation. In *Essays on Sudan ethnography: presented to Sir Edward Evans-Pritchard*, edited by Ian Cunnison and Wendy James. London: Hurst, 1-30.
- Khattab, A.G.H., and A.M. El Hadari. 1972. Nutritional Evaluation of Diets in the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Notes and Records* 53, 192-195.
- Mobrouk, Badr Mohamed Ahmed. 1972. Geologic and hydrogeologic studies of East Kordofan area, Sudan. MSc thesis. Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13739>.
- Mohed, Abdel Gader Mekkawi. 1972. Investigation of certain medicinal plants collected from Jebal el Nuba. Unpublished M Pharm. thesis. Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Nasr, Ahmed Abdel Rahim. 1972. Blood brotherhood among the Nyimang of the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Society, Journal of the Social Studies Society, University of Khartoum* 5 (5), 28-36.
- O'Fahey, Rex S., and Jay L. Spaulding. 1972. Hāshim and the Musabba'āt. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London* 35 (2):316-333.
- Pöllath, Werner. 1972. Gummi arabicum an den Sudan. *Zeitschrift für Wirtschaftsgeographie* 16, 220-221.
- Roden, David. 1972. Down-migration in the Moro Hills of Southern Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 53, 79-99.
- Tayib, Hassan Abdel Rahim El. 1972. The stick-fighting of the Nuba Muru. *Sudan Society, Journal of the Social Studies Society, University of Khartoum* 5 (5), 1-9.
- Abbas, Philip. 1973. Growth of black political consciousness in Northern Sudan. *Africa Today* 20 (3):29-43.
- Abdalla, A.I. 1973. Study of the Kadugli Language Usage. Sudan Research Unit. Salamabi Prizes Competition Series, Nr. 2, Khartoum.
- ʿAwaḍ ʿAbd al-Hādī al-ʿAṭā. 1973. *Taʿrīḥ Kurdufān al-siyāsī fī'l-Mahdiyya, 1881-1899*. Khartoum: Al-Majlis al-Qawmī li-Raʿāya al-Adāb wa al-Finūn, Wazārat al-Ṭaqāfa wa al-ʿIlām, Jamhūriya al-Sūdān al-Dīmūqrāṭiya.
- Bell, H. 1973. An Extinct Nubian Language in Kordofan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 54 (73-80).
- Dessougui, K. 1973. Cultural Conflicts within Nuba Peoples. *Dirāsāt fī al-Mujtamaʿ al-Sūdānī*:159-190.
- El-Karim, Abdel Wahab El-Bashir Awad. 1973. Growth and Functions of Dilling Town. Unpublished thesis. Khartoum.
- Faris, James C. 1973. Pax britannica and the Sudan: S. F. Nadel. In *Anthropology and the colonial encounter*, edited by Talal Asad. Reading: Ithaca Press, 153-170.
- Hasan, Yusuf Fadl. 1973. Arab economic activities in Medieval Sudan. In *The Arabs and the Sudan from the seventh to the early sixteenth century*. Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Iten, Oswald. 1973. Nackte kommen ins Gefängnis. *Tages Anzeiger Magazin* 47:24-27, 29-31.

- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1973. *Die Nuba. Menschen wie von einem anderen Stern*. München: List.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1973. *The Last of the Nuba*. London.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1973-1976/2006. *Die Nuba*. Köln: Komet Verlag.
- Sweeney, Charles. 1973. *Background of Baobabs*. London.
- Sweeney, Charles. 1973. *Weltreise. Alles über alle Länder unserer Erde. Zehnter Band: Afrika*. München, Basel.
- Straube, H. 1973/74. Die Stellung und die Funktion des Schilluk-Königs als zentrale Autorität. *Paideuma: Mitteilungen zur Kulturkunde* 19/20:213-257.
- Vail, J. R. 1973. *Outline of the geology of the Nuba mountains and vicinity, southern Kordofan Province, Sudan*. Khartoum: Democratic Republic of the Sudan, Ministry of Industry and Mining, Geological and Mineral Resources Department.
- Ali, Abbas Ibrahim Muhammad. 1974. A history of European geographical exploration of the Sudan 1820-1865. *Sudan Notes and Records* 55:1-15.
- Beard, P. 1974. A Vision of Primal Man (... the Nuba). *Natural History* 83 (12):54-63.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1974. "Kordofan" e Ghebel Nuba secondo i viaggi del 1871. 72 e 73. Verona.
- Carcereri, Stefano. 1974. In the Nuba Mountains, 1873. In *The Opening of the Nile Basin*, edited by E. Toniolo and R. Hill. London.
- Elageed, Abdalla Ibrahim. 1974. The geology and the iron mineralisation in the Northeastern Nuba Mountains, Kordofan province, Sudan. MSc thesis. Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13722>.
- Faris, James C. 1974. Nuba Personal Art. In *Faris, James C. Nuba Personal Art*, edited by T. O. Beidelman. 1972: London.
- Hadari, A. M. el. 1974. Some socio-economic aspects of farming in the Nuba Mountains, Western Sudan. *Eastern Africa Journal of Rural Development* 7 (1/2), 157-176.
- Hiernaux, J. 1974. *The People of Africa*. London.
- Hirschberg, W. 1974. *Die Kulturen Afrikas. Handbuch der Kulturgeschichte, 2. Abteilung: Kulturen der Völker, Band 15*. Frankfurt am Main.
- Mahmoud, Ushari Ahmed. 1974. *The Phenomenons of a Dying Language: Birgid*. Khartoum.
- Mahmoud, Ushari Ahmed. 1974. *The Phonology of a Dying Nubian Language: Birgid*. Khartoum.
- Martini, G. 1974. People and Government in the Nuba Mountains (1875). In *The Opening of the Nile Basin*, edited by E. Toniolo and R. Hill. London.
- McDougall, G.F. 1974. Die Nuba in der Republik Sudan. In *Bild der Völker. Die Brockhaus Völkerkunde in zehn Bänden. Band 2, Erster Teil: Afrika zwischen Sahara und Sambesi*.
- Mohamed, A.A. 1974. I. Cunnison and W.R. James (eds.): Essays in Sudan Ethnography. (Review). *Sudan Notes and Records* 55:195-197.
- Satti, M. H. and Osman M. Abdel Nur. 1974. Bancroftian filariasis in the Sudan. *Bulletin of the World Health Organization* 51, 314-315.

- Sweeney, Charles. 1974. *Naturalist in the Sudan*. New York: Taplinger.
- Toniolo, Elias, and Richard Leslie Hill, eds. 1974. *The opening of the Nile basin: writings by members of the Catholic mission to Central Africa on the geography and ethnography of the Sudan, 1842-1881* London: Hurst & Co.
- Adams, Martin E. 1975. A development plan for semi-arid areas in Western Sudan. *Experimental Agriculture* 11:277-287.
- Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1975. *Increase of Agricultural Production in the Sudan. Vol 1: Prefeasibility Study. Vol. 2: Terms of Reference for Feasibility Study*. Essen: Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH.
- Arndt, H., ed. 1975. *Alfred Edmund Brehm: Reisen im Sudan 1847 bis 1852*. Tübingen, Basel.
- Bell, H. 1975. Documentary Evidence on the Haraza Nubian Language. *Sudan Notes and Records* 56:1-35.
- Bryan, M.A. 1975. The I- and U-Coloration Syndrome: An Exercise in Morphotypology. In *Directions in Sudanese Linguistics and Folklore*, edited by S. H. Hurreiz and H. Bell. Khartoum.
- Bushra, el Sayed el. 1975. Functional status of Sudanese towns. *Sudan Notes and Records* 56:243-252.
- Dawi, Tagel Anbia Ali El. 1975. Migration in Western Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 56:160-175.
- Hurreiz, Sayyid H., and Herman Bell, eds. 1975. *Directions in Sudanese linguistics and folklore, Sudanese Studies Library Number 4*. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and D. Kleindienst-Andree. 1975. *Katla (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Herstellen einer Schale aus Kuhmist. Begleitveröffentlichung*. Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 669/1964.
- Roden, David. 1975. Changing pattern of land tenure amongst the Nuba of Central Sudan. *Journal of Administration Overseas* 10, 294-309.
- Sontag, Susan 1975. Fascinating Fascism. *The New York Review of Books* 22 (1):23-30.
- Sontag, Susan. 1975. Verzückt von den Primitiven. *Die Zeit*, 02-05-1975, 17-18.
- Steinert, J. 1975. Das Fest der Messer und der Liebe. Leni Riefenstahl fotografierte, was noch kein Weißer sah. *Stern* 41:34-58.
- Stevenson, R.C. 1975. The Present Position of Research in the Nuba Mountain Languages. In *Directions in the Sudanese Linguistics and Folklore*, edited by S. H. Hurreiz and H. Bell. Khartoum.
- Tucker, A. N. 1975. *Problems of typology in the classification of the non-Bantu languages of North-Eastern Africa, African and Asian Studies Seminar Series; 21*. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1976. *Mechanized Farming in Southern Darfur, Southern Kordofan, and Bahr el Ghazal*. Essen.
- Ahmed, Abdel Ghaffar M., ed. 1976. *Some aspects of pastoral nomadism in the Sudan*. Khartoum: Sudan National Population Committee, Economic and Social Research Council.

- Asad, Talal. 1976. The seasonal movement of the Kababish. In *Some aspects of pastoral nomadism in the Sudan*, edited by A. G. M. Ahmed. Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Bittorf, W. 1976. Blut und Hoden. *Der Spiegel* 44:228-236.
- Cunnison, Ian. 1976. Some social aspects of nomadism in a Baggara tribe. In *Some aspects of pastoral nomadism in the Sudan*, edited by A. G. M. Ahmed. Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- J.C. Faris, 1976. 'Fascism and Photography'. *Newsweek*, Vol. 88, p. 4. (December 13th)
- Heering, W. 1976. Abenteuer Nuba. FM-Interview mit Leni Riefenstahl über Film, Fotografie und Kunst. *Foto-Magazin* 8:36-47.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1976. Southern Kordofan Development Project, Interim Report. Borehamwood: Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- IBRD (World Bank). 1976. South Kordofan Agricultural Development. Nairobi.
- Kemp, D.C. 1976. Report on a Visit to Nuba Mountains Area of Sudan. London.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Herstellen von Sandalen aus Rinderhaut. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 670/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Schlachten eines Ochsen. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 671/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Herstellen eines Spiel-Schwirrenholzes. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 694/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Formen einer Flöte aus Ton. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 695/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Herstellen von Schurzen aus Rindenstoff. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 696/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Wasserholen. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 697/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Ausschachten einer Grabkammer. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 699/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Beibringen von Ziernarben. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 700/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Auftritt einer Sängergruppe mit Hornbläsern. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 701/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Dreschen von Hirse für den Bedarf während der Ernte. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 702/1964.

- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Hirseernte. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 703/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Hirsedrusch. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 704/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Übungsringkämpfe. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 705/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Einkleiden eines Ringers. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 1097/1964.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and R. Husmann. 1976. *Ringerfest der Masakin (Ostsudan, Kordofan). Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: D 920/1966.
- Kronenberg, Andreas, and D. Kleindienst-Andree. 1976. *Masakin (Ostafrika, Kordofan). Zubereitung von Essen einer Mahlzeit. Begleitveröffentlichung.* Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film: E 698/1964.
- Paheco, R., and H.A. Dawoud. 1976. Exploratory Soil Survey of North and South Kordofan. Soil Survey Report No. 81. Wad Medani.
- Richter, J.F. 1976. Die Nuba von Kau. Joachim F. Richter interviewte Frau Leni Riefenstahl. *Color Foto Journal* 8:88.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1976. *Die Nuba von Kau.* München: List.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1976. Die Nuba von Kau. *Color Foto Journal* 8:42-57.
- Riefenstahl, Leni. 1976. Die schönsten Fotos meines Lebens. *Quick* 46:69-85.
- Saeed, M.H. 1976. Mechanization in Habila. Bulletin No. 45. Khartoum.
- Tom, Abd El Rahman El. 1976. An epidemiological study on the prevalence of urinary bilharziasis among the school child population in Northern and Southern Kordofan provinces. Unpublished M.D. thesis. Faculty of Medicine, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Adams, William Y. 1977. *Nubia: Corridor to Africa.* Princeton.
- Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1977. Nuba Mountains Region. Development Potential Survey. Vol. 1: Main Report; Vol. 2: Annex I; Vol. 3: Annexes II-V; Vol. 4: Annexes VI-XII. Essen.
- Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1977. Nuba Mountains Region. Pilot Project for Agricultural Development. Feasibility Study. Essen.
- Castiglioni, Angelo, & Alfredo Castiglioni. 1977. *Addio, ultimo uomo. Nel cuore dell'Africa alla ricerca delle tribù primitive.* Milano: Rusconi.
- El Tayeb, Yousif M. 1977. Biology and Control of Diparopsis waters in the Nuba Mountains Area of Western Sudan. *Journal of Economic Entomology* 70 (5), 553-556.
- Ganslmayr, H., and H. Jungraithmayr, eds. 1977. *Gedenkschrift Gustav Nachtigal 1874-1974.* Bremen.

- Hasan, Yusuf Fadl. 1977. Some aspects of the Arab slave trade from the Sudan. *Sudan Notes and Records* 58:85-106.
- Herzog, Rolf. 1977. Warum hat Nachtigal nur wenig über Kordofan berichtet? In *Gedenkschrift Gustav Nachtigal 1874-1974*, edited by H. Ganslmayr and H. Jungraithmayr. Bremen: Authors' Edition, 113-133.
- Husmann, Rolf. 1977. Darstellungen der Nuba in ethnographischen Filmen und in der ethnographischen Literatur, Phil.F., Göttingen, Magisterarbeit, 1977, Nr. 8, Göttingen.
- Ibrahim, Ahmed Osman Mohamed. 1977. A history of the Nuba Mountains 1898-1947, with special reference to the British policy and administration. PhD thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum. Published in 1985 by Khartoum University Press.
- Iten, Oswald. 1977. Bilder und Zerrbilder der Nuba. *Tages Anzeiger Magazin* 50:6-11, 45.
- Riefenstahl, L. 1977. Mein wildes Leben. Die schönsten Bilder meines Lebens. *Quick* 35:40-52.
- Schille, P. 1977. Abschied von den Nuba. *Geo* 9:6-32.
- Sontag, Susan. 1977. Faszinierender Faschismus. Erstes Beispiel (übersetzt von Meo Rentzel unter Verwendung der bereits von Mark W. Rien übersetzten und in der "Zeit" veröffentlichten Passagen. *Frauen und Film* 14:6-18.
- Sudholt, G. 1977. "Höhepunkte meines Lebens" - Ein Gespräch mit Leni Riefenstahl. *Klüter Blätter. Monatsheft für Kultur und Zeitgeschichte* 28 (9):13-20.
- Szolc, Piotr. 1977. Die Konsequenzen der Islamisierung in Kordofan. Bemerkungen und Beobachtungen zum religiösen Wandel. *Africana Marburgensia* 10 (1):51-67.
- Thelwall, R. 1977. A Birgid Vocabulary List and Its Links With Daju. In *Gedenkschrift Gustav Nachtigal 1874-1974*, edited by H. Ganslmayr and H. Jungraithmayr. Bremen.
- Abu Sabah, Mohammed Azim. 1978. *The experience of the Nuba Mountain Agricultural Cooperation and the agricultural modernization in Abyei region*. Khartoum: Development Studies and Research Centre, Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1978. Nuba Mountains Region. Pilot Project for Agricultural Development. Feasibility Study. Supplement. Essen.
- Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1978. Nuba Mountains Region. Masterplan for Rural Development. Main Report, Annex 1; Annex 2-7; Annex 8-15; Maps. Essen.
- Faris, James C. 1978. Nominal classes of the Southeastern Nuba: implications for linguistic science.
- Faris, J.C. 1978. The Productive Basis of Aesthetic Traditions: Some African Examples. In *Art in Society. Studies in Style, Culture and Aesthetics*, edited by M. Greenhalgh and V. Megaw, 317-339.
- Gstrein, Heinz. 1978. *Unter Menschenhändlern im Sudan. Daniele Comboni, den Sklaven ein Retter*. Mödling: St. Gabriel.

- Ismail, Sara Yousif. 1978. Villages in the Nuba Mountains Area: A Sociolinguistic Study of Umm Barumbaita and Fair Umm Abdallah. MSc thesis. Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1978. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 1: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Masakin. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1978. Language survey of the Sudan: Language survey studies. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1978. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 2: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Krongo. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1978. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 3: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Habila / Kadaru. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1978. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 5: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Kudr / Angarko. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1978. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 4: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Eliri. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Iten, Oswald. 1978. *Schwarzer Sudan. Die Stämme Nuba, Ingessana, Schilluk, Dinka, Nuer, Azande und Latuka*. Kreuzlingen, Wels: Welsermuhl.
- Kihore, Yared Magori. 1978. A comparative study of the noun class systems of Heiban and Kiswahili. Unpublished MA thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Salih, Ali Osman Mohammed. 1978. The economy and trade of medieval Nubia, Christ's College, Cambridge.
- Satec. 1978. *Nuba Mountains Agricultural Development Project. Three-Year Spear-Head Programme*. Paris.
- Thelwall, R., ed. 1978. *Aspects of Language in the Sudan*. Coleraine.
- Thelwall, R. 1978. Lexicostatistical Relations Between Nubian, Daju and Dinka. Paper read at Etudes Nubiennes: Colloque de Chantilly, 2-6 Juillet 1975, at Kairo.
- Thelwall, R. 1978. The Daju Language Group: Lexical Data and Phonological Sketches. London.
- Tucker, A.N. 1978. The Classification of Languages of the Sudan. In *Aspects of Language in the Sudan*, edited by R. Thelwall. Coleraine.
- Warburg, Gabriel. 1978. Introduction: Sudan in the 18th and 19th centuries. In *Islam, nationalism and communism in a traditional society*. London: Frank Cass.
- Yassin, T.E. 1978. Phenotypic Variation in Local Sorghums in the Sudan Nuba Mountains. *Experimental Agriculture* 14, 181-188. DOI: 10.1017/S001447970000867X.

- Adams, Martin E., and John Howell. 1979. Developing the Traditional Sector in the Sudan. *Economic Development and Cultural Change* 27 (3):505-518.
- Farah Eldor, Sheikh Eldin. 1979. The adoption of innovations: possible applications to Nuba Mountains in Sudan. Paper submitted as course requirement. Athens: Extension Education Department, University of Georgia.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1979. Rural Planning Unit, Southern Kordofan. Borehamwood.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 6: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Umm Dorein / Murta. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 7: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Dair: Sidra / Farla. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 8: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Lagawa. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 9: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Lagawa. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 10: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Liguri / Tesei Umm Danab. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 14: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Keiga. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 17: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Delami / Abri. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 23: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Nyimang. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 25: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Shwai / Umm Heitan. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Ismail, Sara Yousif, and Ushari Ahmad Mahmud. 1979. Language survey of the Sudan, Selected Tables No. 29: Southern Kordofan, The Nuba Mountains, Miri. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Iten, Oswald. 1979. *Economic pressures on traditional society: A case study of the South-East Nuba economy in the modern Sudan*. (Europäische Hochschulschriften, Serie 29, Bd. 8). Bern, Frankfurt am Main: Peter Lang.
- Luz, O. 1979. Die Nuba. Burgbewohner im sudanesischen Hochland. In *Die letzten Paradiese der Menschheit. Abenteuerliche Reise zu vergessenen Völkern*, edited by H. Harrer.

- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1979. The socio-economic basis of inter-tribal conflict in South Kordofan. MSc Thesis. Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Mohammed, El Tayeb Elamin. 1979. Modes of agricultural production in Nuba Mountains. MSc thesis. Faculty of Agriculture, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Oesterdiekhoff, Peter, and John Tait. 1979. Kapitalisierung und Proletarisierung in den Agrarsektoren des Sudan. Eine Fallstudie über Entwicklungstendenzen kleinbürgerlicher und nomadischer Produktionsverhältnisse. In *Die Überwindung der ländlichen Armut in der Dritten Welt*, edited by R. T. Hanisch, Rainer. Frankfurt a. M.: Metzner.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C., and Ph. Elias. 1979. *A Description of the Orig Language (Southern Kordofan) Based on the Notes of Fr. Carlo Mutatori*. (Archives d'Anthropologie Volume 26). Tervuren: Koninklijk Museum voor Midden-Afrika.
- Sid Ahmed, Mohamed Yousif. 1979. An analysis of the Nuba Mountain Language Survey: a comparative study of language usage in Dair, Angarko and Habila. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Thimm, Heinz-Ulrich. 1979. *Development projects in the Sudan: an analysis of their reports with implications for research and training in arid land management, NRTS; 1 UNUP; 42*. Tokyo: United Nations University.
- El Nadi, Abd El Haleem Hassan. 1980. The Geology of Keig El Kheil, Damik and Umm Dugo Igneous Complexes, Nuba Mountains, Sudan. MSc thesis in Geology. University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13807>.
- Ahmed, El Awad Awad El Seed. 1980. Traditional agriculture in the northern district of Southern Kordofan province: problems and development possibilities. Unpublished M.A. thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Battahani, Atta el Hassan el. 1980. The state and the agrarian question: a case-study of South Kordofan 1971-1977. Master thesis. Department of Political Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1980. Society, culture and musical activity in Miri: an ethnography of a Nuba mountains village (Sudan). PhD thesis. Queen's University, Belfast.
- Dubois, Eliane, and Pierre Dubois. 1980. *Soudan, pays des Nouba*. Lausanne: Edita & Vilo.
- Ewald, Janet. 1980. The Archives of the Verona Fathers. *History in Africa* 7:343-346
- Faris, J.C. 1980. Polluted Vision. *Sudanow* 5 (5):39.
- Götecke, H.G. 1980. Umfrage bei 175 Bauern im Einzugsgebiet des Mechanized Farming Scheme El Efein.
- Heinrichs, H.-J. 1980. *Entlang des Nils in die Berge der Nuba. Schriftrolle*. Frankfurt am Main, Paris.
- Hill, Richard, and Paul Santi, eds. 1980. *The Europeans in the Sudan 1834-1878. Some manuscripts, mostly unpublished, written by traders, Christian missionaries, officials, and others*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

- Ibrahim, Mohammed Babiker. 1980. Man's response to drought hazards in the Sudan: a case study of Western Kordofan. Unpublished M.A. thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Iten, Oswald. 1980. Die Nuba (Sudan). In *Schwarz-Afrikaner. Lebensraum und Weltbild*, edited by W. Raunig. Innsbruck, Frankfurt am Main.
- Mboya, Benedict. 1980. Report on field trip to S. Kordofan. Khartoum: Zonal Development, UNICEF Khartoum.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1980. *Traditions and change. a case study of the modernization of traditional agriculture in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan*. Manchester.
- Musa, Bakheit Mohammed. 1980. Breeding sorghum cultivars for resistance to *Striga Hermonthica*. MSc thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Nadi, Ahmed El. 1980. The geology of Keig El Kheil, Damik and Umm Dugo igneous complexes, Nuba Mountains, Sudan. MSc thesis. Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- O'Brien, Jay. 1980. How traditional is 'traditional' agriculture? *Sudan Journal of Economic and Social Studies* 2, 1-10.
- Oesterdiekhoff, Peter. 1980. Der Agrarsektor des Sudan. In *Der Sudan. Probleme und Perspektiven der Entwicklung eines weltmarktabhängigen Agrarstaates*, edited by R. Tetzlaff and K. Wohlmuth. Frankfurt am Main.
- Saeed, Mohamed H. 1980. Economic effects of agricultural mechanization in rural Sudan: the case of Habila, southern Kordofan. In *Problems of savannah development: the Sudan case*, edited by Gunnar Haaland. Bergen: Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen, 167-184.
- Wirz, A. 1980. Die Nuba im Südost-Sudan. *Neue Zürcher Zeitung vom 12. Juni*.
- Worrall, N. 1980. *Sudan*. London, Melbourne, New York.
- Affan, Khalid. 1981. Effect on aggregate peasant labour supply of rural-rural migration to mechanised farming. A case study in Southern Kordofan, Sudan. Doctoral thesis. Falmer, Brighton: Institute of Development Studies, University of Sussex.
- Ahmed, Abdel Ghaffar M. 1981. The state of anthropology in the Sudan. Khartoum: Development Studies and Research Centre, Faculty of Economic & Social Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Arndt, H., ed. 1981. *Johann Ludwig Burckhardt. Entdeckungen in Nubien 1813-1814*. Tübingen.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1981. Social and Cultural Constellations in Rural Development: A Case Study From the Nuba Mountains (South Kordofan). In *Post-Independence Sudan. Proceedings of a Seminar Held in the Centre of African Studies, University of Edinburgh, 21st and 22nd November 1980*, edited by C. o. A. Studies.
- Beshir, Mohamed Omer. 1981. Regionalism and national cohesion in the Sudan. In *Fourth International Conference. The Nile Valley countries: continuity and change*. Khartoum.
- Heine, B., Th.C. Schadeberg, and E. Wolff, eds. 1981. *Die Sprachen Afrikas*. Hamburg.

- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: central development plan. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services. London.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: population, social organization and production systems. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: Western development plan. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 1: soils and vegetation. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 2: water resources. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 3: livestock production. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 4: crop production. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 5: population, social organisation and productive systems. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 6: economics and marketing. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: annex 7: land-use and planning regions. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. South Kordofan rural planning unit: maps. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Hunting Technical Services. 1981. Nuba Mountains Agricultural Production Corporation: technical report. Borehamwood: Hunting Technical Services.
- Jungraitmayr, H. 1981. Tableau d'Ensemble. In *Les Langues dans le Monde Ancien et Moderne (Texte et 12 Cartes)*, edited by J. Perrot. Paris.
- Kadouf, Hunud Abia. 1981. The Nyimang law of property. PhD thesis. School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, London.
Published as Kadouf 2013.
- Kersany Mohamed, Ibrahim. 1981. The effects of capitalism upon the past and future development of precapitalist agriculture in the Sudan, with special reference to the Nuba Mountains region. PhD thesis. School of Economic Studies, Leeds University, Leeds.
- Maḥad Al-Ḥarṭūm Al-Duwalī Lil-Luḡa Al-ʿArabīyya. 1981. *Taʿlīm al-luḡa al-ʿarabīyya fī jibāl al-nūba, al-sūdān*. Al-Ḥarṭūm: Maḥad Al-Ḥarṭūm Al-Duwalī Lil-Luḡa Al-ʿArabīyya & Al-Munazzama Al-ʿArabīyya Lil-Tarbīyya wa Al-Ṭaqāfa wa Al-ʿUlūm.
- Manger, Leif. 1981. Public schemes and local participation. Some remarks on the present situation in the Southern Nuba Mountain Area.
- Mowafi, Reda. 1981. *Slavery, slave trade and abolition attempts in Egypt and the Sudan, 1820-1882, Lund Studies in international history 14*. Stockholm: Esselte.
- Sanderson, Lilian Passmore. 1981. *Against the mutilation of women: the struggle to end unnecessary suffering*. London: Ithaca Press.

- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1981. Nilosaharanisch. In *Die Sprachen Afrikas*, edited by B. Heine, T. C. Schadeberg and E. Wolff. Hamburg: Helmut Buske.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1981. Das Kordofanische. In *Die Sprachen Afrikas*, edited by B. Heine, T. C. Schadeberg and E. Wolf. Hamburg: Helmut Buske.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1981. The classification of the Kadugli language group. In *Nilo-Saharan: Proceedings of the 1. Nilo-Saharan linguistics colloquium, Leiden*. Dordrecht: Foris.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1981. *A Survey of Kordofanian Vol 1: The Heiban Group*. Sprache und Geschichte in Afrika: Beiheft 1. Helmut Buske Verlag, Hamburg.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1981. *A Survey of Kordofanian Vol 2: The Talodi Group*. Sprache und Geschichte in Afrika: Beiheft 2. Helmut Buske Verlag, Hamburg.
- Schadeberg, Th.C. 1981. Die Geschichte der Nominalklassen des Laru (Kordofanisch). In *Berliner Afrikanistische Vorträge. XXI. Deutscher Orientalistentag, Berlin 24.-28. 3. 1980*, edited by H. Jungraithmayr. Berlin: Marburger Studien zur Afrika- und Asienkunde. Serie A: Afrika, Band 28.
- Schadeberg, Th.C., and Lionel M. Bender, eds. 1981. *Nilo-Saharan: Proceedings of the First Nilo-Saharan Linguistics Colloquium, Leiden, September 8-10, 1980*. Dordrecht: Foris.
- Stevenson, R.C. 1981. Adjectives in Nyimang, With Special Reference to k- and t-Prefixes. In *Nilo-Saharan*, edited by T. C. Schadeberg and Bender.
- Tayeb, Sharhabeel Ali El. 1981. The impact of water points' environmental degradation. The case of Eastern Kordofan district. MSc thesis. Institute of Environmental Studies. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Thelwall, R. 1981. Lexicostatistical Subgrouping and Lexical Reconstruction of the Daju Group. In *Nilo-Saharan*, edited by T. C. Schadeberg and Bender.
- Thelwall, R. 1981. *The Daju Language Group: Systematic Phonetics, Lexicostatistics and Lexical Reconstruction.*, New University of Ulster, Coleraine.
- Vantini, Giovanni. 1981. Bishop Daniel Comboni. The founder of the Catholic church in the Sudan. In *Fourth International Conference on the Nile Valley "Continuity and change", 24-30 November 1981*. Khartoum.
- Vantini, Giovanni. 1981. *Christianity in the Sudan*. Bologna.
- Ziche, Joachim. 1981. *Die sozio-ökonomische Lage der Bauern in zwei Dorfgebieten der Nuba Mountains / South Kordofan, Sudan*. Weihenstephan: Techn. Univ. München, Fak. für Landwirtschaft u. Gartenbau, Inst. für Wirtschafts- u. Sozialwiss.
- Adams, Martin. 1982. The Baggara problem - attempts at modern change in Southern Darfur and Southern Kordofan (Sudan). *Development and Change* 13 (2), 259-289.
- Ageed, A. I. El. 1982. Pan-African lithostructural belts in the northeast Nuba Mountains, Sudan, and their equivalents in the Nubian-Arabian Shield. *Precambrian Research* 16 (4), A17.
- Ageed, A. I. El and S. M. El Rabaa. 1982. *The geology and structural evolution of the northeastern Nuba Mountains, southern Kordofan Province, Sudan*. Khartoum:

- Democratic Republic of the Sudan, Ministry of Energy and Mining, Geological & Mineral Resources Department.
- Ahmed, El Amin El Awad Haj. 1982. *The impact of improved rural water supply on peasant farmers and nomads in Eastern Kordofan district*. Unpublished M.A. thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Andrawis, Amazis Samuel. 1982. Geology and structures study of the Nuba Mountains, Sudan, using Landsat images. In *Proceedings of the International Symposium on Remote Sensing of Environment. 1st Thematic Conference: Remote Sensing of Arid and Semi-Arid Lands*. Cairo, 465-472.
- Babiker, A. 1982. Probleme der nationalen und regionalen Identität im Sudan. *Verfassung und Recht in Übersee* 15, 421-434.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1982. Der Mythos vom guten Leben. Sprachlicher und ideologischer Wandel in einer afrikanischen Kultur. *Spuren* 4.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1982. Some notes on rural development in the Nuba Mountains (Sudan). *Journal of Research on North East Africa* 1 (2), 85-94.
- Bedigian, Dorothea. 1981. Agriculture, environment and change in the Nuba Mountains of the Sudan. In *Food problems in Africa. 13 papers presented at the 8th annual spring symposium of the African Studies Program, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, April 22-24*. Urbana: University of Illinois at Urbana Champaign, African Studies Program.
- Bohlen, C., E. Keller, and Steiger R. 1982. Ein regionales Beispiel: Die Nuba. In *Fremden-Bilder. Eine Publikation zu den Ausstellungen "Frühe ethnographische Fotografie. Fotografien vom Royal Anthropological Institute London" und "Die exotische Bilderflut" - Ethnologische Schriften Zürich*, edited by M. Brauen. Zürich: Völkerkundemuseum der Universität Zürich.
- Deuillard, Jean-Marie. 1982. Nuba Mountains rural development project. Mission report. Paris: Société d'aide technique et de cooperation.
- DeVillez, Peter. 1982. Tourists vs Nuba: Qualifying for a Permit. *Sudanow* 7 (3).
- El Ageed, A. I. and S. M. El Rabaa. 1982. The geology and structural evolution of the northeastern Nuba Mountains, southern Kordofan Province, Sudan. (Bulletin Maşlahat Al-Jiyülüjiyya wa-al-Ṭawrah al-Maḍdiniyya No. 32). Khartoum: Democratic Republic of the Sudan, Ministry of Energy and Mining, Geological and Mineral Resources Department.
- Ewald, Janet J. 1982. Leadership and social Change on an Islamic Frontier: The Kingdom of Taqali, 1780-1900 (Sudan), University of Wisconsin, Madison.
- Ford, Charles. 1982. *Leni Riefenstahl. Schauspielerin, Regisseurin und Fotografin*. München: Wilhelm Heyne Verlag.
- Haraldsson, Ingemar. 1982. *Nomadism and agriculture in the southern Kordofan province of Sudan*. Uppsala: Institutionen för Ekonomi och Statistik, Sveriges Lantbruksuniversitet.
- Hodder, Ian. 1982. Dirt, women and men: a study in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. In *Symbols in action: ethnoarchaeological studies of material culture*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 125-184.
- Ibrahim, Usama. 1982. Children of Kau. *Sudanow* 7 (3).

- Kapteijns, Lidwien, and Jay Spaulding. 1982. Precolonial trade between states in the Eastern Sudan. *African Economic History* 9:29-62.
- Mack, John, and Peter Robertshaw, eds. 1982. *Culture history in the Southern Sudan. Archaeologie, linguistics and ethnohistory*. Nairobi: British Institute in Eastern Africa.
- Mohammed, Gaafar Bashir. 1982. An analysis of smallholder rainfed crop production systems. A case study of the Nuba Mountains area, Western Sudan. PhD thesis. Department of Agricultural Economics, Michigan State University, Ann Arbor.
- Nur El Deen, Mukhtar Mohammed Ali. 1982. Ethnicity and politics in northern Sudan with special reference to the Beja and the Nuba. MSc thesis. Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Saeed, Abdalbasit 1982. The state and socioeconomic transformation in the Sudan. The case of social conflict in Southwest Kordofan. PhD thesis. University of Connecticut, Storrs.
- Salih, Kamal el-Din Osman. 1982. The British administration in the Nuba Mountains region of Sudan 1900-1956. PhD thesis. University of London, London.
- UNICEF, Deutsches Komitee. 1982. Wasser für Sudan. Trinkwasserversorgung und Hygiene in der Provinz Süd-Kordofan. Ein Projekt von UNICEF. Köln.
- Ahmed, Abdel Ghayoum Suleiman. 1983. Geology of South Central Sudan Basin, lithostratigraphy and sedimentary evolution (Southern Kordofan Province). MSc thesis. Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Ahmed, El Awad Awad El Seed. 1983. Traditional agriculture in the northern district of South Kordofan province. In *Socio-economic change in the Sudan*, edited by Mohamed Hashim Awad. Khartoum: Graduate College, 39-66.
- Andrawis, A. A. 1983. Geology and structures study of the Nuba Mountains, Sudan, using Landsat images. *Photo Interpretation, Paris* 6 (Fasc. 2), 17-28.
- Babiker, Abdel Bagi A. G. 1983. Rural household energy in the Nuba Mountains – Republic of the Sudan: Trends of use and impacts. *Erdkunde* 37 (2), 109-117.
- Battahani, Atta el Hassan el. 1983. A strategy for the modernisation of traditional agriculture in Southern Kordofan. In *Socio-economic change in the Sudan*, edited by Mohamed Hashim Awad. Khartoum: Graduate College, 67-79.
- Baylies, Carolyn. 1983. Editorial. *Review of African Political Economy* 10 (26):1-3.
- Bedigian, Dorothea, and Jack R. Harlan. 1983. Nuba agriculture and ethnobotany, with particular reference to sesame and sorghum. *Economic Botany* 37 (4), 384-395. DOI: 10.1007/BF02904199.
- Bell, Gawain Westray. 1983. The Western Sudan (Kordofan and the Nuba Mountains, 1933-1938). In *Shadows on the sand. The memoirs of Sir Gawain Bell*. New York: C. Hurst.
- Faris, James C. 1983. From form to content in the structural study of aesthetic systems. In *Structure and cognition in art*, edited by Dorothy K. Washburn. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 90-112.
- Fārūq Muṣṭafa Ismā'īl. 1983. *ʿItnūjirāfiyyā kārlinjā. Dirāsa fī al-taḡyīr al-ṭaqāfi fī jibal tuluṣī janūb kurdufān, al-sūdān*. Alexandria: Dār Al-Maʿrifā Al-Jāmiʿiyya.

- Hoff-Rottenburg, Gisella. 1983. Arbeit und Kinder: Zur Lebensordnung der Moro-Frauen. *Zwischenberichte des Sudanprojekts*, 11-20.
- Iten, Oswald. 1983. *Fungor: ein Nuba-Dorf wird ruiniert*. Frankfurt am Main: Ullstein.
- Jungraithmayr, Herrmann. 1983. Bergnubisch. In *Lexikon der Afrikanistik. Afrikanische Sprachen und ihre Erforschung*, edited by H. Jungraithmayr and W. J. G. Möhlig. Berlin: Dietrich Reimer.
- Kafi, Toto Shambari Koko. 1983. A development for Tulshi area. MSc thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Kursany, Ibrahim. 1983. Peasants of the Nuba Mountains region. *Review of African Political Economy* 10 (26), 35-44. DOI: 10.1080/03056248308703527.
- Lovejoy, Paul E. 1983. *Transformations in Slavery. A History of Slavery in Africa*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Mangouri, Hassan A. el-. 1983. *The mechanization of agriculture as a factor influencing mobility in the developing countries: experiences in the Democratic Republic of the Sudan*. Berlin: Reimer.
- Mohamed Ali, Taisier. 1983. The Road to Jouda. *Review of African Political Economy* 10 (26):4-14.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1983. Development and social change among the Moro of the Nuba Mountains. PhD thesis. Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, University of Manchester, Manchester.
- Oberascher, C. 1983. Wo Allah kein Wasser geschaffen hat. Handpumpen für die Trinkwasserversorgung in der sudanesischen Sahel-Zone / Projekt von Unicef. *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung für Deutschland - FAZ*, 15.11.1983, 7-8.
- Reh, Mechthild. 1983. Krongo: A VSO Language With Postpositions. *Journal of African Languages and Linguistics* 5:45-55.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1983. Three spheres in the economic life of the Moro Nuba of South Kordofan. In *Preliminary reports of the Sudan Research Project*, edited by Fritz Kramer and Bernhard Streck. Berlin: Institut für Ethnologie, Freie Universität Berlin, 1-9.
- Saha, N., A. P. Samuel, A. Omer and A. V. Hoffbrand. 1983. The inter- and intra-tribal distribution of red cell G6PD phenotypes in Sudan. *Human Heredity* 33 (1), 39-43. DOI: 10.1159/000153345.
- Salat, Jana. 1983. *Reasoning as enterprise: the anthropology of S. F. Nadel*. Göttingen: Ed. Herodot.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1983. Kordofanisch. In *Lexikon der Afrikanistik. Afrikanische Sprachen und ihre Erforschung*, edited by H. Jungraithmayr and W. J. G. Möhlig. Berlin: Dietrich Reimer.
- Streck, Berhard, and Fritz Kramer, eds. 1983. *Zwischenbericht des Sudanprojekts Preliminary Report of the Sudan Project*. Berlin: Institut für Ethnologie der Freien Universität Berlin.
- Thelwall, Robin, and Thilo C. Schadeberg. 1983. The linguistic settlement of the Nuba Mountains. *Sprache und Geschichte in Afrika* 5, 219-231.
- Walsh, R. P. D. 1983. Observations on hydrological problems of the Nuba Mountains area of the Sudan. *Swansea Geographer* 20, 16-25.

- Ahmed, F., A. S. Andrawis, and Y. A. Hagaz. 1984. Landsat model for groundwater exploration in Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Advances in Space Research* 4 (11), 123-131. DOI: 10.1016/0273-1177(84)90400-9.
- Awad, Abdel Magid Ahmed. 1984. The role of the Agricultural Bank of Sudan in financing traditional and mechanized agriculture in Kordofan region. MSc thesis. Institute of Development Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Bashir, Abdel Sadiq Ahmad El. 1984. *The Labour Force in Sudanese Agriculture*. (Monograph Series No. 22). Khartoum: Development Studies and Research Centre, Faculty of Economic & Social Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1984. Development as a historical process: a social and cultural history of development in a Nuba Mountains community. *Anthropos* 79, 459-471.
- Beshir, Mohamed Omer, Mohamed Abdel Rahim Mohamed Salih, and Musa Adam Abdul-Jalil, eds. 1984. *The Sudan. Ethnicity and national cohesion, Bayreuth African Studies Series; 1*. Bayreuth: Bayreuth University.
- Daly, Martin W. 1984. Principal office-holders in the Sudan government, 1895-1955. *The International Journal of African Historical Studies* 17 (2):309-316.
- Heine, Bernd and Mechthild Reh, eds. 1984. *Grammaticalization and reanalysis in African languages*. Hamburg: Helmut Buske.
- Husmann, Rolf. 1984. *Transkulturation bei den Nuba. Ethnologische Aspekte des kulturellen Wandels im 19. und 20. Jahrhundert*. (Arbeiten aus dem Institut für Völkerkunde der Georg-August-Universität Göttingen, Bd. 18). Göttingen: Edition Herodot.
- Ibrahim, Fouad N., and Helmut Ruppert. 1984. Wandel der sozioökonomischen Struktur in den Nuba Bergen (S. Kordofan) vor dem Hintergrund intensiver Wanderungsprozesse in die Konurbation Khartum. *Paideuma* 30:33-47.
- Kapteijns, Lidwien. 1984. The organization of exchange in precolonial Western Sudan. In *Trade and traders in the Sudan*, edited by L. Manger. Bergen: Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen.
- Killingray, David. 1984. A Swift Agent of Government': Air Power in British Colonial Africa, 1916-1939. *Journal of African History* 25 (4):429-444.
- Manger, Leif Ole (ed.). 1984. *Trade and traders in the Sudan*. (African Savannah Studies. Occasional Papers). Bergen: Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen.
- Matsushita, Shuji. 1984. A preliminary sketch of Kadugli vocabulary. 1) Nouns, numerals, and adjectives. *Sudan Sahel Studies* 1:15-73.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1984. Local markets in Moroland: the shifting strategies of the Jellaba merchants. In *Trade and traders in the Sudan*, edited by Leif O. Manger. Bergen: Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen, 189-212.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1984. National versus regional: some methodological problems in the study of nationalism and nation-building in the Sudan. In *The Sudan. Ethnicity and national cohesion*, edited by M. O. Beshir, M. A. R. Mohamed Salih and M. A. Abdul-Jalil. Bayreuth: Bayreuth University.

- Obeidalla, Ahmed A. and James J. Riley. 1984. Development of the horticultural potential of Kordofan region of Sudan. (WSARP Publication No. 27). Agricultural Research Corporation, Khartoum and Pullman: Western Sudan Agricultural Research Project.
- Spaulding, Jay. 1984. The management of exchange in Sinnar, c. 1700. In *Trade and traders in the Sudan*, edited by Leif Ole Manger. Bergen: Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen, 25-48.
- Stevenson, R. 1984. *The Nuba people of Kordofan province: an ethnographic survey*. (Graduate College Publications Monograph 7). Khartoum: Graduate College Publications, Khartoum University Press.
- Babiker, A. A., H. A. Musnad, and H. Z. Shadad. 1985. Wood resources, and use in the Nuba Mountains. In *Natural resources and rural development in arid lands: case studies from Sudan*, edited by H. R. J. Davies. Tokyo: United Nations University Press, 30-59.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1985. Conversion and continuity: Islamization among the Nuba of Miri (Sudan). *Bulletin (British Society for Middle Eastern Studies)* 12 (2), 157-171. DOI: 10.1080/13530198508705415.
- Browne, S. E., J. D. Fairhead, I. I. Mohamed. 1985. Gravity study of the White Nile Rift, Sudan, and its regional tectonic setting. *Tectonophysics* 113 (1-2), 123-137. DOI: 10.1016/0040-1951(85)90113-1.
- Bunderson, W. Trent. 1985. Range-livestock production in South Kordofan, Sudan. Final report on research activities from 1980-1985. (WSARP Publication No. 48). Khartoum and Pullman: Western Sudan Agricultural Research Project, Agricultural Research Corporation.
- Bunderson, W. Trent and Richard H. Cook. 1985. Feeding conserved forages to traditional cattle in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. In *Research methodology for livestock on-farm trials. Proceedings of a workshop held at Aleppo, Syria, 25-28 March 1985*, edited by Thomas L. Nordblom, Awad El Karim Hamid Ahmed and Gordon R. Potts. Ottawa: International Development Research Centre, 41-64.
- Curtis, Peter and Heinz Lenz. 1985. Geological and geochronological investigations of selected alkali igneous complexes in the Nuba Mountains, southern Kordofan, Sudan. *Geologisches Jahrbuch* 60, 3-24.
- Curtis, Peter and Klaus Brinkmann. 1985. *The geology of younger intrusive alkali complexes in the southwestern Nuba Mountains, Sudan. Results of reconnaissance mapping*. Stuttgart: Schweizerbart.
- Dabitz, Günter. 1985. *Geschichte der Erforschung der Nuba-Berge*. (Arbeiten aus dem Seminar für Völkerkunde der Johann-Wolfgang-Goethe-Universität Frankfurt am Main 17). Stuttgart: Franz Steiner.
- Ewald, Janet J. 1985. Experience and speculation: history and founding stories in the kingdom of Taqali, 1780-1935. *The International Journal of African Historical Studies* 18 (2), 265-287.
- Ghazali, Gamal El Tayeb Bushra El. 1985. The flora of the eastern Nuba Mountains with special reference to medicinal plants. MSc thesis. Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.

- Hirdes, Wolfgang and Klaus Brinkmann. 1985. The Kabus and Balula serpentinite and metagabbro complexes: a dismembered Proterozoic ophiolite in the northeastern Nuba Mountains, Sudan. (Geologisches Jahrbuch, Reihe B, Regionale Geologie Ausland, Heft 58). Hannover: Bundesanstalt für Geowissenschaften und Rohstoffe und die Geologische Landesämter der Bundesrepublik Deutschland.
- Ibrahim, Ahmed Uthman Muhammad. 1985. *The dilemma of British rule in the Nuba Mountains 1898-1947*. (Graduate College Publications 15). Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Khalifa, M. D. El, Richard Ford, & Mustafa M. Khogali. 1985. Sudan's southern stock route. An environmental impact assessment. Khartoum & Worcester: Institute of Environmental Studies, University of Khartoum & The United States Agency for International Development.
- Levy, W. 1985. Mechanised Farming Corporation: No rain, No Harvest. *Sudanow* 10 (4), 13-15.
- Oberascher, C. 1985. Es hat fast ein Jahr lang nicht geregnet. *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung für Deutschland - FAZ*, 17.03.1985, 9-10.
- Reh, Mechthild. 1985. *Die Krongo-Sprache <n̄inò mó-dì> : Beschreibung, Texte, Wörterverzeichnis, Kölner Beiträge zur Afrikanistik ; 12*. Berlin: Reimer.
- Riley, James J. 1985. Recommended water conservation/utilization. Interventions and research directions in Kordofan region of Western Sudan. (WSARP Publication No. 38). Khartoum & Pullman: Western Sudan Agricultural Research Project.
- Sharief, E. O. 1985. *The role of intermediate technology in rural development. The case of Nuba Mountain Rural Development Project*. Khartoum: University of Khartoum, Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, Development Studies and Research Centre.
- Sid Ahmed, Sid Ahmed Hassan. 1985. An economic analysis of sorghum fertilization in the Nuba Mountain area of western Sudan. M.A. thesis. Pullman: Washington State University.
- Steiger, Ricabeth, and Martin Taureg. 1985. Körperphantasien auf Reisen. Anmerkungen zum ethnographischen Akt. ("Nuba - Die Bilder wandeln sich", S. 130-131). In *Das Aktfoto. Ansichten vom Körper im fotografischen Zeitalter (Ausstellungskatalog)*, edited by G. Barche and M. Köhler. München u. Luzern: transcript Verlag.
- Vail, J. R. 1985. Alkaline ring complexes in Sudan. *Journal of African Earth Sciences* 3 (1/2), 51-59. DOI: 10.1016/0899-5362(85)90022-3.
- Abdel-Hamid, Mohamed Osman Abdel-Rahim. 1986. The Hawazma Baggara. Some issues and problems in pastoral adaptations. Unpublished MA Thesis. Institutt for sosialantropologi, University of Bergen, Bergen.
- Awad, A. Safiyddin. 1986. The Phenomenon of Unbalanced Regional Development and Economic Relations between the Center and the Regions. In *Conference on Macro-economic Policies at Center for Macro-economic Policies, 13-15 January 1986*. University of Khartoum.

- Babiker, Mustafa. 1986. The development of peasant commodity production in Dar Hamar: incorporation with immiseration. In *Perspectives on development in the Sudan*, edited by P. v. d. Wel and A. G. M. Ahmed. The Hague: Institute of Social Science.
- Battahani, Atta el Hassan el. 1986. *Nationalism and peasant politics in the Nuba Mountains region of Sudan, 1924-1966*. PhD thesis, University of Sussex, Brighton. Republished in 2009 by Khartoum University Press.
- Elmahi, Yousif Abdelrahman. 1986. A geographical survey and analysis of some short and long-term changes in the tree-cover of the central part of Kordofan region. MSc thesis. Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Fadlalla, Bashir Omer M. 1986. Financing regionalisation in the Sudan: centre- region fiscal and financial relations. In *Perspectives on development in the Sudan*, edited by P. v. d. Wel and A. G. M. Ahmed. The Hague: Institute of Social Science.
- Matsushita, Shuji. 1986. A preliminary sketch of Kadugli vocabulary. 2) Verb and verbal sentences. *Sudan Sahel Studies* 2, 111-138.
- McHugh, Neil. 1986. Holy men of the Blue Nile: Religious leadership and the genesis of an Arab Islamic Society Nilotic Sudan, 1500-1850, Boston University, Boston.
- Meyer, I., W. Hirdes, J. Lodziak. 1986. A pure barium hollandite from the Nuba Mountains in Sudan. *Neues Jahrbuch für Mineralogie, Monatshefte* 1986 (1), 30-36.
- Mohammed, Gaafar Bashir. 1986. Traditional smallholder rainfed crop production: a characteristic farm in the Nuba Mountains. In *The agricultural sector of Sudan. Policy & systems studies*, edited by A. B. Zahlan and W. Y. Magar. London: Ithaca Press, 115-144.
- Sadig, Abdel Ati and J. R. Vail. 1986. Geology and regional gravity traverses of the Nuba Mountains, Kordofan Province, Sudan. *Journal of African Earth Sciences* 5 (4), 329-338. DOI: 10.1016/0899-5362(86)90048-5.
- Speece, Mark, and Thomas Gillard-Byers. 1986. Government market intervention in Kordofan, Sudan. *Northeast African Studies* 8 (2-3), 111-129.
- Williams, C. W. 1986. Through the Nuba Mountains. In *Wheels and Paddles in the Sudan (1923-1946)*. Edinburgh: The Pentland Press.
- Agrar und Hydrotechnik GmbH. 1987. Nuba Mountains region. Pilot project for agricultural development, feasibility study. Essen: Agrar- und Hydrotechnik GmbH.
- Abusin, Ahmed M. Malik. 1987. Some socio-economic and environmental impact of animal traction in Nuba Mountains. MSc thesis. Institute of Environmental Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Babiker, Mustafa. 1987. Primary export crop production and the origins of the ecological crises in Kordofan: the case of Dar Hamar. In *The ecology of survival: case studies from Northeast African history*, edited by D. H. Johnson and D. M. Anderson. Boulder: Westview Press.
- Badri, Hashim Mohamed El Amin El. 1987. The physical environment of the southern Nuba Mountains. MSc thesis. Institute of Environmental Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.

- Baumann, Gerd. 1987. *National integration and local integrity: the Miri of the Nuba Mountains in the Sudan*. Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Bayoumi, R. A., and N. Saha. 1987. Some blood genetic-markers of the Nuba and Hawazma tribes of Western Sudan. *American Journal of Physical Anthropology* 73 (3): 379-388.
- El-Dukheri, Ibrahim A. A. 1987. Firm level production function analysis for the sedentary agriculture in the Nuba Mountains region of Sudan. M. A. thesis. Pullman: Washington State University.
- Elghazali, G. B, E. A. Bari, A. K. Bashir, and A. M. Salih. 1987. *Medicinal Plants of the Sudan: Part 2. Medicinal Plants of Eastern Nuba Mountains*. Khartoum: Medicinal and Aromatic Plants Research Institute. National Center for Research.
- Fārūq Muṣṭafa Ismā'īl. 1987. *Al-'anṭrūbūlūjīyyā al-'ijtimā'īyya. Dirāsa fī al-nuẓum al-'ijtimā'īyya li-šā'ib kārnbī, janūb kurdufān*. Alexandria: Dār Al-Ma'rifa Al-Jāmi'īyya.
- Götecke, H.G. 1987. Nuba Mountains Small Farms Study. Rome.
- Ibrahim, Fouad N. 1987. Combating famine by grain storage in Western Sudan. *Geo Journal* 14 (1), 29-35.
- Kramer, Fritz W., and Gertraud Marx. 1987. kátú mó dì: Vorstudien zur Ethnizität und Gesellschaft der südlichen Nuba. Unpublished manuscript. Teisenham.
- Kramer, Fritz W. and Gertraud Marx. 1987. The social organization of time among the Krongo of South Kordofan. Unpublished manuscript. Berlin: Institut für Ethnologie, Freie Universität Berlin.
- Kolang, David Yaqa. 1987. West African migration and settlement in Southern Kordofan: a study in a migrant minority community. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Manger, Leif O. 1987. Communal labour among the Lafofa: vehicle of economic and social change. In *Communal labour in the Sudan*, edited by Leif O. Manger. Bergen: Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen, 88-115.
- Manger, Leif. 1987. Agricultural intensification and resource maintenance. Some Cases from Western Sudan." In *Agrarian change in the central rainlands: Sudan. A socio-economic analysis*, edited by Mohamed Abdel Rahim Mohamed Salih, 66-90. Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies.
- McEwan, Dorothea. 1987. *A Catholic Sudan. Dream, mission, reality. A study of the Roman Catholic Mission to Central Africa and its protection by the Habsburg Empire from 1846 to 1900 (1914) as revealed in the correspondence of the imperial and royal Austro-Hungarian Consulate Khartoum*. Rom.
- Michael, Barbara J. 1987. Milk production and sales by the Hawazma (Baggara) of Sudan: implications for gender roles. *Research in Economic Anthropology* 9, 105-141.
- Michael, Barbara J. 1987. Cows, bulls and gender roles. Pastoral strategies for survival and continuity in Western Sudan. PhD thesis. University of Kansas, Lawrence.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1987. The tractor and the plough. The sociological dimension. In *Agrarian change in the central rainlands, Sudan. A socio-economic analysis*, edited by Mohamed Abdel Rahim Mohamed Salih.

- Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 108-128.
- Saha, N. and F. S. El Sheikh. 1987. Some blood genetic characteristics of several Sudanese tribes. *American Journal of Physical Anthropology* 73 (3), 397-406. DOI: 10.1002/ajpa.1330730310.
- Spaulding, Jay. 1987. A premise for precolonial Nuba history. *History in Africa* 14, 369-374. DOI: 10.2307/3171848.
- Steiner, L. 1987. The Nuba ophiolite and its geological setting. In *Current research in African earth sciences*, edited by G. Matheis and H. Schandelmeier. Rotterdam and Boston: A. A. Balkema, 101-104.
- Williams, J. 1987. Babanusa 'Milk' Factory. *Sudan Studies. Official Newsletter of the Sudan Studies Society of the UK* 2:4-6.
- Babiker, Abdel Bagi A. G. 1988. Socio-economic changes among the Nuba migrants in Khartoum/Omdurman, taking into consideration their contacts to home villages. In *Rural-urban migration and identity change: case studies from the Sudan*, edited by Fouad N. Ibrahim and Helmut Ruppert. (Bayreuther Geowissenschaftliche Arbeiten, 11). Bayreuth: Druckhaus Bayreuth-Verlagsgesellschaft, 95-112.
- Babiker, A., and M. Arbab. 1988. The Problem of Regional Inequality in Sudan and its Impact on National Character Maturity. *Arab Geographic Journal* 20 75-99.
- Beck, Kurt. 1988. *Die Kawahla von Kordofan: ökologische und ökonomische Strategien arabischer Nomaden im Sudan, Studien zur Kulturkunde, Bd. 85 Veröffentlichungen des Frobenius-Instituts an der Johann Wolfgang Goethe-Universität zu Frankfurt am Main*. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner Verlag. Original edition, Universität Freiburg im Breisgau, Dissertation, 1986.
- Cairncross, S. and A. Tayeh. 1988. Guinea worm and water supply in Kordofan, Sudan. *Journal of the Institution of Water and Environmental Management* 2, 268-274.
- Ewald, Janet J. 1988. Speaking, writing, and authority: explorations in and from the kingdom of Taqali. *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 30 (2), 200-224. DOI: 10.1017/S0010417500015164.
- Faris, James C. 1988. Significance of differences in the male and female personal art of the southeast Nuba. In *Marks of civilization: artistic transformations of the human body*, edited by A. Rubin. Los Angeles: Museum of Cultural History, University of California, 29-40.
- Faris, James C. 1988. Southern Nuba: a Bibliographical Statement. In J. Rollwag (ed.) *Anthropological Film-making*. Harwood Academic Press, London. pp. 111-121
- Fihail, Ismail Ali El-. 1988. The impact of rural-urban migration on the processes of identification among the Miri ethnic group. PhD thesis. University of Bayreuth, Bayreuth.
- Fihail, Ismail Ali El. 1988. Miri migration to Khartoum and its impact on their identification. In *Rural-urban migration and identity change: case studies from the Sudan*, edited by Fouad N. Ibrahim and Helmut Ruppert. (Bayreuther Geowissenschaftliche Arbeiten, 11). Bayreuth: Druckhaus Bayreuth-Verlagsgesellschaft, 113-138.

- Hassan, Sumayya Ṣalāh 'Aḥmad. 1988. The viability of small scale family farming vis-à-vis large scale tractorized farming: the case of Southern Kordofan Province. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Ibrahim, Hamid El-Bashir. 1988. Agricultural development policy, ethnicity and socio-political change in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. PhD thesis. University of Connecticut, Storrs.
- Manger, Leif O. 1988. Traders, farmers and pastoralists: economic adaptations and environmental problems in the southern Nuba Mountains of the Sudan. In *The ecology of survival: case studies from Northeast African history*, edited by Douglas H. Johnson and David M. Anderson. Boulder: Westview Press, 155-172.
- Mohamed, Mohamed Abdel Gadir. 1988. The impact of emergency food aid on traditional agricultural production system. The case of Eastern Kordofan district. MSc thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Mohamed-Salih, Mohamed A. 1988. The socio-economic effects of migrants and returnee migrants in the Nuba Mountains. In *Rural-urban migration and identity change: case studies from the Sudan*, edited by Fouad N. Ibrahim and Helmut Ruppert. (Bayreuther Geowissenschaftliche Arbeiten, 11). Bayreuth: Druckhaus Bayreuth-Verlagsgesellschaft, 79-94.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1988. *Die Lemwareng-Nuba. Ein Beispiel kultureller Akkreszenz im heutigen Nil-Sudan (Zusammenfassung), Ethnizität und Gesellschaft. Occasional Papers; 15*. Berlin: Das Arabische Buch.
- Said, A. A., Y. M. Ahmed, B. W. Charbonneau, G. M. Lecheminant. 1988. The Uro Radiometric Anomaly - Uraniferous Phosphate in a Tectonic Breccia (Nuba Mountains, Sudan). *Uranium* 4 (4), 351-363.
- Spaulding, Jay. 1988. The business of slavery in Central Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, 1910-1930. *African Economic History* 17:23-44.
- Tay, John S. H. and N. Saha. 1988. Genetic heterogeneity among the Negroid and Arab Tribes of the Sudan. *American Journal of Physical Anthropology* 76 (2), 211-215. DOI: 10.1002/ajpa.1330760209.
- Gebauer, Wolff-Günther. 1988. Untersuchungen zur Verbesserung der Pflanzenproduktion auf Vertisol im Regenfallanbau der Nuba-Region/Sudan. Doctoral dissertation, Justus Liebig University, Gießen.
- Faris, James C. 1989. *Southeast Nuba social relations*. Aachen: Alano, Ed. Herodot.
- Hassan, Abdel Rahman Khidir. 1989. Prospecting Methods for Uranium and Associated Mineralization in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. MSc thesis in Geology. Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13851>.
- Ibrahim, H. A. 1989. The Sudan in the nineteenth century. In *General History of Africa VI. Africa in the Nineteenth Century until the 1880s*, edited by J. F. Ade Ajayi. Paris: UNESCO, 356-376.
- Johnson, Douglas H. 1989. The structure of legacy: military slavery in Northeast Africa. *Ethnohistory* 36 (1):72-88.

- Kapteijs, Lidwien. 1989. The historiography of the Northern Sudan from 1500 to the establishment of British Colonial rule: a critical overview. *The International Journal of African Historical Studies* 22 (2):251-266.
- Maqrīzī, Aḥmad Ibn-‘Alī al-. 1989. *al-Bayān wa-‘l-ī rāb ‘ammā bi-arḍ Miṣr min al-a‘ rāb : ma‘a dirāsāt fī tāriḥ al-‘urūba fī wādī an-nīl*. Iskandariya: Dr al-Marifa al-miya.
- Meier, Christoph. 1989. Ethnische Selbsthilfvereine der Nuba-Migranten im städtischen Großraum Khartum (Republik Sudan). M.A. thesis. Institut für Ethnologie, University of Göttingen, Göttingen.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1989. The crescent, the cross and the devil's flute, Islam and the present political turmoil in the Sudan. *Nytt från Nordiska Afrikainstitutet* 23:31-35.
- Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Raḥīm Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ. 1989. Mutaḡayyarāt al-ta‘āwun al-‘ijtimā‘ī al-‘iqtisādī ‘ind al-nūba – al-mūrū. *Majalla Al-Dirāsāt Al-Sūdāniyya* 1-2, 66-82.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1989. "Sesam, öffne dich!" Die Außenwelt in der Innenwelt der Moro-Nuba von Lebu in Südkordofan/Sudan. *Anthropos* 84:469-485.
- Salih, Kamal Osman. 1989. *The Kordofan region of the Sudan, 1980-1985: a case study of the problems of regionalism*. (Monograph Series No. 35). Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Speece, Mark. 1989. Market performance of agricultural commodities in semiarid South Kordofan, Sudan. *Geoforum* 20 (4), 409-424.
- Abu Damir, H., M. E. S. Barri, M. H. Tageldin and O. F. Idris. 1990. Clinical and subclinical colloid goitre in adult camels (*Camelus dromedarius*) at Kordofan region of Sudan. *British Veterinary Journal* 146 (3), 219-227.
- Beck, Kurt. 1990. Entwicklungshilfe als Beute. Über die lokale Aneignungsweise von Entwicklungsmaßnahmen im Sudan. *Orient* 4:583-601.
- Benkovic, Matthias. 1990. Joseph Russegger. Ein Bericht über seine Afrikareisen als Beispiel für offizielle Expeditionsunternehmen im 19. Jahrhundert, Wien.
- Ewald, Janet J. 1990. *Soldiers, traders, and slaves: state formation and economic transformation in the Greater Nile Valley, 1700-1885*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.
- Gebauer, W. G. 1990. Influence of rotation and soil tillage on the productivity of a Vertisol in the Nuba region in Sudan. *Giessener Beiträge zur Entwicklungsforschung* 18, 79-88.
- James, Wendy. 1990. Kings, commoners, and the ethnographic imagination in Sudan and Ethiopia. In *Localizing strategies: regional traditions of ethnographic writing*, edited by R. Fardon. Edinburgh: Scottish Academic Press.
- Manger, Leif. 1990. From slave to citizen: cultural change among the Lafofa Nuba of central Sudan. In *From water to world-making: African models and arid lands*, edited by Gísli Pálsson. Uppsala: The Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 121-134.
- Meier, Christoph. 1990. Ethnic self-help associations among Nuba migrants in the "Three Towns" (Republic of Sudan). *Sociologus* 40, 158-178.

- Mohamed, Omer Abdel Gabbar. 1990. Nuba migrants in Khartoum. Dynamics of urbanization, acculturation and identification. MSc thesis. Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1990. Agro-pastoralists response to agricultural policies: the predicament of the Baggara, western Sudan. In *Adaptive strategies in African arid lands: proceedings from a seminar at the Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, Uppsala, Sweden, April 1989*, edited by Mette Bovin and Leif O. Manger. Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies (SIAS), 59-75.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1990. Zum Begriff der Akkreszenz am Beispiel der Lemwareng-Nuba. In *Tradition, Migration, Notstand. Themen heutiger Sudanethnologie*, edited by B. Streck. Göttingen: Edition Re.
- Salih, Kamal Osman. 1990. British policy and the accentuation of inter-ethnic divisions: the case of the Nuba mountains region of Sudan, 1920-1940. *African Affairs* 89 (356), 417-436.
- Speece, Mark. 1990. Rural marketing constraints in South Kordofan, Sudan. *Erdkunde* 44, 209-219.
- Abdelsalam, Mohamed G. and Ahmed S. Dawoud. 1991. The Kabus ophiolitic melange, Sudan, and its bearing on the western boundary of the Nubian Shield. *Journal of the Geological Society* 148, 83-92. DOI: 10.1144/gsjgs.148.1.0083.
- Africa Watch. 1991. Sudan. Destroying Ethnic Identity. The Secret war against the Nuba. *News From Africa Watch* 3 (15, December 10). Washington, New York & London.
- Baumann, Gerd. 1991. Dynamiques locales face à l'état soudanais. Études récentes sur les monts Nuba. In *Sūdān. History, identity, ideology*, edited by Hervé Bleuchot, Christian Delmet and Derek Hopwood. Reading: Published for IREMAM and the Middle East Centre, St. Antony's College, Oxford, by Ithaca Press, 143-152.
- Beck, Kurt, Jürgen Hart, Gerhard Hesse, Karina Hiepler, Katja Krüger, Reinhard Sperner, and Rita Wagner. 1991. Hamrat al-Wizz. Ein Markort am Rand der Wüste. (Arbeitspapiere zu Wirtschaft, Gesellschaft und Politik in Entwicklungsländern Nr. 10, Schwerpunktbereich Entwicklungssoziologie). Berlin: Institut für Soziologie, Freie Universität Berlin.
- Beckmann, Frank. 1991. Vowel harmony in Krongo: an autosegmental description. *Linguistische Berichte* 131, 3-23.
- Craig, Gillian M., ed. 1991. *The agriculture of the Sudan*. (Centre for Agricultural Strategy Series). Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Dill, Harald G., Klaus Busch, & Norbert Blum. 1991. Chemistry and origin of vein-like phosphate mineralization, Nuba Mountains (Sudan). *Ore Geology Reviews* 6, 9-24. DOI: 10.1016/0169-1368(91)90029-7.1990.
- Duerr, Hans Peter. 1991. Öffentliche Nacktheit und Körperkultur: das Beispiel der alten Griechen und der Nuba. In *Ethnologie im Widerstreit : Kontroversen über Macht, Geschäft, Geschlecht in fremden Kulturen: Festschrift für Lorenz G. Löffler*, edited by E. Berg, J. Lauth and A. Wimmer. München: Trickster.

- Håland, Gunnar. 1991. Systems of agricultural production in Western Sudan. In *The agriculture of the Sudan*, edited by G. M. Craig. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Ḥassan Aḥmad Ibrāhīm, ed. 1991. *Riḥla Muḥammad ʿAlī Bāša ʿila al-sūdān, 15 uktuūbir 1838 – 14 mārs 1839*. Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Husmann, Rolf, and Werner Sperschneider. 1991. *Nuba Wrestling*. Göttingen: Institut für den wissenschaftlichen Film. Video, 42 Minuten.
- Kramer, Fritz. 1991. Masala - Vom Genus Gottes. In *Ethnologie im Widerstreit. Kontroversen über Macht, Geschäft, Geschlecht in fremden Kulturen. Festschrift für Lorenz G. Löffler*, edited by E. Berg, J. Lauth and A. Wimmer. München: Trickster.
- Kramer, Fritz W., and Bernhard Streck. 1991. *Sudanesische Marginalien. Ein ethnographisches Programm*. Edited by F. W. Kramer and B. Streck. Vol. 1, *Sudanesische Marginalien*. München: Trickster.
- Krzyzaniak, Lech. 1991. Early farming in the Middle Nile Basin: recent discoveries at Kadero (Central Sudan). *Antiquity* 65 (248), 515-532.
- Michael, Barbara J. 1991. The impact of international wage labour on Hawazma (Baggara) pastoral nomadism. *Nomadic Peoples* 28, 56-70.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1991. Generation and Migration: Identity Crisis and Political Change among the Moro of the Nuba Mountains. *GeoJournal* 25 (1): 51-57.
- Nawari, O., & K. Schetelig. 1991. Geotechnical study on Kordofan tropical black soils (Sudan Republic). *Engineering Geology* 31, 1-26.
- O'Brien, Jay. 1991. Towards a reconstitution of ethnicity: capitalist expansion and cultural dynamics in Sudan. In *Golden ages, dark ages. Imagining the past in anthropology and history*, edited by J. O'Brien. Berkeley, Los Angeles, Oxford: University of California Press.
- Olsson, Katarina, & Anders Rapp. 1991. Dryland Degradation in Central Sudan and Conservation for Survival. *Ambio* 20 (5), 192-195.
- Pelliccioni, Franco. 1991. La schiavi'ù e la città del Sudan meridionale. Genesi e sviluppo dell'urbanizzazione nel XIX e nel XX secolo e sue interrelazioni con la storia della tratta. *Bollettino della Società Geografica Italiana* 7-9:499-523.
- Rheingans, Frauke. 1991. Nyimang women in urban settlements. *GeoJournal* 25 (1), 59-62. DOI: 10.1007/BF00179771.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1991. *Ndemwareng. Wirtschaft und Gesellschaft in den Morobergen*. (Sudanesische Marginalien, Vol. 2). München: Trickster.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1991. Ndemwareng. In *Sudanesische Marginalien. Ein ethnographisches Programm*, edited by F. W. Kramer and B. Streck. München: Trickster.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 1991. Ngabera. In *Sudanesische Marginalien. Ein ethnographisches Programm*, edited by F. W. Kramer and B. Streck. München: Trickster.
- Ruppert, Helmut. 1991. The responses of different ethnic groups in the Sudan to rural-urban migration. A Comparative Study. *GeoJournal* 25 (1), 7-12. DOI: 10.1007/BF00179761.

- Africa Watch. 1992. Sudan. Eradicating the Nuba. *News From Africa Watch* 4 (10, September 9). Washington, New York & London.
- Africa Watch. 1992. Sudan. Refugees in their own country. *News From Africa Watch* 4 (8, July 10). Washington, New York & London.
- Collins, Robert O. 1992. The Nilotic slave trace: past and present. In *The human commodity: perspectives on the trans-Saharan slave trade*, edited by E. Savage. London: Frank Cass.
- Davidson, Andrew. 1992. Household, community, and individual: the formation of livelihood strategies in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. Unpublished PhD thesis. Department of Sociology, Michigan State University, East Lansing.
- Elmadih, Mohamed Ali. 1992. Target MOTAD analysis of risk-income tradeoff, dryland farming in the Nuba Mountains region of western Sudan. M. A. thesis. Pullman: Washington State University.
- Faris, James C. 1992. Photography, power and the Southern Nuba. In *Anthropology and photography, 1860-1920*, edited by Elizabeth Edwards. New Haven and London: Yale University Press in association with Royal Anthropological Institute, 211-217.
- Foley, Helen. 1992. Early days. In *Letters to her mother. War-time in the Sudan, 1938-1945*. Castle Carey: Mendip.
- Häußer, Frauke. 1992. Die Migration der Nyimangnuba unter besonderer Berücksichtigung der wirtschaftlichen und sozialen Situation der Frauen. PhD thesis. Facheinheit Ethnologie, University of Bayreuth, Bayreuth.
- Johnson, Douglas H. 1992. Recruitment and entrapment in private slave armies: the structure of the zara'ib in the Southern Sudan. In *The human commodity: perspectives on the trans-Saharan slave trade*, edited by E. Savage. London: Frank Cass.
- Musa Launay, Patricia. 1992. Histoires de familles: la représentation des relations familiales dans les contes Baggara et Nuba du Soudan. PhD thesis. Institute National des Langues et Civilisations Orientales, Paris.
- Nawari, O., and K. Schetelig. 1992. Chemical, mineralogical and fabric properties of Kordofan tropical black soils (Sudan). *Journal of African Earth Sciences* 14 (4), 545-557.
- Pelliccioni, Franco. 1992. L'attuale rete urbana nel Sudan meridionale. Città e zeribe schiaviste, stazioni e forti antischiavisti. *Bollettino della Società Geografica Italiana* 10-12:689-720.
- Prunier, Gérard. 1992. Military slavery in the Sudan during the Turkiyya (1820-1885). In *The human commodity: perspectives on the trans-Saharan slave trade*, edited by E. Savage. London: Frank Cass, 129-139.
- Starkey, Janet, ed. 1992. *Before the Wind Changed. People, Places and Education in the Sudan by Ina Beasley*. Oxford et. al.: Oxford University Press.
- Suliman, Mohamed. 1992. Civil war in Sudan: the impact of ecological degradation. In *Environment and conflicts project (ENCOP), International project on violence and conflicts caused by environmental degradation and peaceful conflict resolution*, Institute for African alternatives UK (IFAA), Sudan programme. London.

- Amnesty International. 1993. *Sudan. The ravages of war: political killings and humanitarian disaster* (ai Report Index: AFR 54/29/93).
- Beck, Kurt. 1993. Hirtengesellschaften des westlichen Sudan und islamische Identität - eine Auseinandersetzung über die richtige Lebensführung.
- Beck, Kurt. 1993. Modernisierung der Lebensstile oder Rückfall ins Mittelalter? Islamischer Fundamentalismus und die Ausbreitung der Niltalkultur ins sudanesisches Hinterland.
- Editorial. 1993. Kordofan: the State of challenge. *Sudanow* 18 (1), 9-23.
- Faris, James C. 1993. Leni Riefenstahl and the Nuba peoples of Kordofan province, Sudan. *Historical Journal of Film, Radio and Television* 13 (1), 95-97. DOI: 10.1080/01439689300260531.
- Husmann, Rolf. 1993. "Nuba Westling"- Von traditionellen Ringkämpfen zur modernen Sportveranstaltung im Sudan. Ein ethnologischer Film und seine sporthistorische Relevanz. In *Unterrichtsmedien im Sport (FUS-Berichte zur Forschung)*, edited by K. Jäger and R. Prohl. Erlensee: SFT-Verlag.
- Jok, Nhial A. Agaw, Nur Tawir Kafi, and Eltigani Seisi. 1993. Human Rights Abuses in Sudan. *Review of African Political Economy* 58: 110-118.
- Kirk, A. A. 1993. A fungal pathogen with potential for biocontrol of *Striga hermonthica* (Scrophulariaceae). *Entomophaga* 38 (4), 459-460. DOI: 10.1007/BF02373078.
- Kramer, Fritz W., and Gertraud Marx. 1993. *Zeitmarken. Die Feste von Dimodonko*. (Sudanesische Marginalien 7). München: Trickster.
- Moszynski, Peter. 1993. Crushing a culture. *Focus on Africa* 4 (4):12-17.
- Stiansen, Endre. 1993. Overture to imperialism. European trade and economic change in the Sudan in the nineteenth century., University of Bergen, Bergen.
- Sultan, Dawood H. 1993. Merchants and a bankrupt state: reflections on contextual imperatives and the genesis of predicament in Kordofan. *African Studies Review* 36 (3), 75-94.
- Teklu, Tesfaye. 1993. Experimenting with a cooperative-based credit approach in Western Sudan. *Savings and Development* 17 (3): 269-285.
- Wakeel, Ahmad S. El, and Mohamed A.A. Sabah. 1993. Relevance of mobility to rangeland utilisation. The Baggara transhumant of Southern Kordofan. *Nomadic Peoples* 32, 33-38.
- Watters, Kathie S. 1993. The status and function of tone in Tira. Unpublished M.A. thesis. University of Nairobi, Nairobi.
- ʿAwaḍ, ʿAbd al-Raḥmān. 1994. *An-Nūbah fī baʿd al-maṣādir al-ḥadīṭa. Maḍal li-dirāsa taʿsiliya fī al-tāʾrīḥ wa al-luḡa wa al-adab wa al-ijtimāʿ. Rudūd wa taʿliqāt wa taswibāt*. Cairo: Al-Muʿallif.
- Babiker, Jaʿfar Maḥmūd. 1994. 'Aḥamm al-taḡyīrāt al-ʿijtimāʿiya wa al-ʿiqtisādīya li-hijra sukkān al-jibāl (al-nūba) ʿilā ḥawāfir al-wilāya al-šimālīya – ʿAṭbara – Al-Dāmir. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Brinkmann, Klaus, Axel Höhndorf, Hans Kreuzer, Heinz Lenz, and Lothar Steiner. 1994. *Precambrian history of the Eastern Nuba Mountains, Central Sudan*. Stuttgart: Schweizerbart.

- Daly, Martin W., ed. 1994. *On trek in Kordofan. The diaries of a British District Officer in the Sudan 1931-1933 by C. A. E. Lea*. Oxford et. al.: Oxford University Press.
- Gesellschaft für bedrohte Völker. 1994. Sudan. Völkermord in den Nuba-Bergen. *progrom. zeitschrift für bedrohte völker* 178, 10-24.
- Hashim, I. M. 1994. Group size, weight and some measurements of Clapperton's francolin (*Francolinus clappertoni*) in South Kordofan, Sudan. *African Journal of Ecology* 32, 334-336.
- Ḥayr, ʿAbd Allah ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad. 1994. Mašrūʿ al-tanmīya al-rīfiya bi-jibāl al-nūba (al-ahdāf wa al-mardūd). Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Mackie, Ian. 1994. *Trek into Nuba*. Edinburgh: Pentland Press.
- Manger, Leif O. 1994. *From the mountains to the plains: the integration of the Lafofa Nuba into Sudanese society*. Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies.
- McHugh, Neil. 1994. *Holy men of the Blue Nile. The making of an Arab-Islamic community in the Nilotic Sudan, 1500-1850*. Evanston: Northwestern University Press.
- Michael, Barbara J., and Anne Marie Kocherhans. 1994. *VHS: Nomads on the savanna. Hawazma Baggara*. Pennsylvania State University.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1994. Age, generation and migration among the Moro of the Nuba Mountains of the Sudan. In *A river of blessings: essays on the honour of Paul Baxter*, edited by David W. Brokensha. Syracuse, New York: Syracuse University Press, 113-128.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim, and Sharif Harir. 1994. Tribal militia: the genesis of national disintegration. In *Short-cut to decay: the case of the Sudan*, edited by S. Harir and T. Tvedt. Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies.
- Prendergast, John, and Nancy Hopkins. 1994. *For four years I have no rest: greed and holy war in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan*. Washington DC: Center of Concern.
- Reh, Mechthild. 1994. A grammatical sketch of Deiga. *Afrika und Übersee* 77, 197-261.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C. 1994. Comparative Kadu wordlists. *Afrikanische Arbeitspapiere* 40, 11-48.
- Schwarz, Torsten. 1994. Ferricrete formation and relief inversion: an example from Central Sudan. *Catena* 21, 257-268.
- Shurkian, Omer M. 1994. The Tragedy of the Nuba People. *Sudan Studies. Official Newsletter of the Sudan Studies Society of the UK* 15:13-20.
- Ṭayyib, ʿIḥsān ʿAdam al-. 1994. Muškilāt ṭālibāt al-marḥilat al-tānawīya wa ḥājatihinna al-ʿiršādīya bi-wilāyat kurdufān. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- African Rights. 1995. *Facing genocide: the Nuba of Sudan* (R. Omaar and Alex de Waal). London.
- ʿAli, Ḥaydar Ibrāhīm. 1995. *Al-Tanawwūʿ al-ṭaqāfī wa-bināʿ al-dawlah al-waṭaniyah fī al-sūdān: abḥāṭ al-nadwah al-tāniyah 1-3 Abril 1995, al-Qāhirah*. Cairo: Markaz al-Dirāsāt al-Sūdāniyah.

- Baumann, Gerd. 1995. Music and dance, the royal road to affective culture + data collected by Blacking, J. among the Miri of the Nuba-Mountains, Sudan. *World of Music* 37 (2), 31-42.
- Bell, Herman. 1995. The Nuba Mountains: who spoke what in 1976? A communication presented to the Third Conference on Language in Sudan, Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum, 3-5 December.
- Braukämper, Ulrich. 1995. Zur geographischen und ethnologischen Abgrenzung des "Baggara Belt" in der östlichen Sudanzone. In *Sprachkulturelle und historische Forschungen in Afrika : Beiträge zum 11. Afrikanistentag Köln, 19. - 21. September 1994*, edited by Axel Fleisch and Dirk Otten. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe, 47-58.
- Deng, Francis Mading. 1995. *War of visions. Conflict of identities in the Sudan*. Washington: The Booking Institution.
- Ehret, Christopher. 1995. Do Krongo and Shabo Belong in Nilo-Saharan? In *Proceedings of the Fifth Nilo-Saharan Linguistics Colloquium, Nice, 24-29 August 1992*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe, 169-194.
- Flint, Julie. 1995. Well come to the Nuba. *Index on Censorship* 24 (5), 92-97. DOI: 10.1177/030642209502400519.
- Gesellschaft für bedrohte Völker. 1995. Die 'Nuba Mountain Solidarity Abroad'. Gegen das Schweigen zum Völkermord. *program. zeitschrift für bedrohte völker* 182, 55.
- Hamad, Bushra. 1995. Sudan Notes and Records and Sudanese Nationalism, 1918-1956. *History in Africa* 22:239-270
- Hassan, Zien-elabdin. 1995. Partizipation im Nuba Mountains Agricultural Corporation (NMAC) Projekt in den Nuba-Bergen, Sudan. Institut für Rurale Entwicklung, Göttingen.
- Hill, Richard, and Peter Hogg. 1995. *A black corps d'élite: an Egyptian Sudaese conscript battalion with the French Army in Mexico, 1863-1867, and its survivors in subsequent African history*. East Lansing: Michigan State University Press.
- Iten, Oswald. 1995. Auf der Suche nach den Nuba von Fungor. *Neue Zürcher Zeitung. Internationale Ausgabe*, 17. / 18. Juni 1995.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1995. Resistance and response: ethnocide and genocide in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Geojournal: an international journal on human geography and environmental sciences* 36 (1), 71-78. DOI: 10.1007/BF00812530.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1995. Pastoralists and the war in Southern Sudan: the Ngok Dinka/Humr conflict in South Kordofan. In *Conflict and the decline of pastoralism in the Horn of Africa*, edited by J. Markakis. Houndmills: Macmillan.
- Patriarchi, Christina and Franz Rottland. 1995. Sprachkenntnis und Sprachgebrauch in den Nuba-Bergen. In *Die Sudanforschung in der Bundesrepublik Deutschland: Ergebnisse der Bremer Tagung 1993*, edited by Markus Wauschkuhn et al. Münster: LIT, 201-227.
- Ruppert, Helmut. 1995. Bevölkerungsmigration im Sudan. Forschungsprojekt im Rahmen des SFB "Identität in Afrika". *Spektrum, Universität Bayreuth*:14-19.

- Sam, Adam Khatir, & Elis Holm. 1995. The natural radioactivity in phosphate deposits from Sudan. *The Science of the Total Environment* 162, 173-178. DOI: 10.1016/0048-9697(95)04452-7.
- Schwengsbier, Jutta. 1995. Der Untergang der Nuba-Völker. Sudans muslimische Fundamentalisten begehen Völkermord. *Menschenrechtsreport der Gesellschaft für bedrohte Völker* 13 (13. April 1995).
- Sharland, Roger W. 1995. Using indigenous knowledge in a subsistence society of Sudan. In *The cultural dimension of development. Indigenous knowledge systems*, edited by D. M. Warren, L. J. Slikkerveer and D. Brokensha. London: Intermediate Technology Publication.
- Steffek, Sabine. 1995. Völkermord in den Nuba-Bergen. *Weltmission heute* 16, 96-99.
- Streck, Bernhard. 1995. Zwischen den Fronten des Heiligen Krieges - Die Vernichtung des Heidentums in Kordofan/Sudan.
- Verney, Peter, ed. 1995. *Sudan: conflict and minorities*. London: Minority Rights Group.
- Crocker, Ellen. 1996. *God's will for the mountains*. Baulkham Hills: Action Partners.
- Davidson, Andrew Parks. 1996. *In the shadow of history: the passing of lineage society*. New Brunswick: Transaction Publishers.
- Freeman, Lawrence. 1996. No slavery found in Nuba Mountains. *Executive Intelligence Review* 23 (39):69-71.
- Håland, Gunnar. 1996. Inception Paper. South Kordofan, Sudan. Report to IFAD.
- Lawyers Committee for Human Rights. 1996. *Beset by contradictions: Islamization, legal reform and human rights in Sudan*, edited by T. S. Emma Naughton, George Black New York: The Committee.
- Pratten, David. 1996. *Return to the roots? Migration, local institutions and development in Sudan*. Khartoum: Al Fanar Centre for Development Services.
- Sikainga, Ahmad A. 1996. *Slaves into workers: emancipation and labor in colonial Sudan, Modern Middle East Series; 18*. Austin: University of Texas Press.
- Wakeel, Ahmad S. El, and Abuelgasim Y. Gumaa. 1996. Some traditional husbandry and ethnoveterinary practices of the Messerya Humr Baggara transhumants of Southern Kordofan. *Nomadic Peoples* 39, 147-154.
- Abdelgabar, Omar. 1997. *Mechanised farming and Nuba peasants: an example for non-sustainable development in the Sudan*. (Spektrum 48). Hamburg: Lit.
- Abu Shouk, Ahmed Ibrahim. 1997. Governors of Kordofan (1821-1955) with biographical lists. *Sudanic Africa* 8, 67-83.
- African Rights. 1997. A desolate "peace". Human rights in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan 1997. London: African Rights.
- African Rights. 1997. Justice in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan. Challenges and prospects. A report on African Rights' involvement with access to justice in the Nuba Mountains 1995-7. London: African Rights.
- Danqas, Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Ḥamdī. 1997. Baʿaḍ al-ḥawāḍir al-luḡawīya li-lahja al-baqāra fi al-manṭiqa al-šarqīya janūb kurdufān. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.

- Fein, Helen. 1997. Genocide by Attrition 1939-1993: The Warsaw Ghetto, Cambodia, and Sudan: Links between Human Rights, Health, and Mass Death. *Health and Human Rights* 2 (2): 10-45.
- Guest, Elizabeth. 1997. Heiban noun classes. Unpublished manuscript. Dallas: SIL International.
- Kramer, Fritz. 1997. Masala. Die große Göttin der südlichen Nuba. In *Kybele - Prophetin - Hexe: religiöse Frauenbilder und Weiblichkeitskonzeptionen*, edited by R. Faber and S. Lanwerd. Würzburg: Königshausen & Neumann.
- Manāl Maṭar Ya^cqūb Maṭar. 1997. Al-tanmiya ḡayr al-mutawāzana wa aṭarhā fi taṭawwur al-ḡaraka al-siyāsiya bi-manṭiqa jibāl al-nūba 1956 – 1997. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Manger, Leif. 1997. Rez: From the mountains to the plains: the integration of the Lafofa Nuba into the Sudanese society. In *Conflicts and prospects in Sudan and the Horn of Africa*, edited by I. S. El-Hassan. 1994: Uppsala.
- McNair, Lord. 1997. The McNair report on allegations of slavery and slavery-like practices in Sudan. London: The House of Lords.
- Michael, Barbara J. 1997. Female heads of patriarchal households. The Baggara. *Journal of Comparative Family Studies* 28 (2), 170-182.
- Nyaba, Peter Adwok. 1997. *Politics of liberation in South Sudan: an insider's view*. Kampala: Fountain Publishers.
- Osman, A. M. 1997. Ticks infesting sheep and goats in the Sudan. *Parassitologia* 39 (2), 139-142.
- Sirāj al-Dīn ^cAbd al-Ghaffār. 1997. Al-ṡirā^c fi jibāl al-nūbah. Master thesis. Khartoum: Jāmi^cat Afrīqiyā al-^cĀlamīyah, Markaz al-Buḡūṭ wa-al-Dirāsāt al-Afrīqiyah.
- Suliman, Mohamed. 1997. Ethnicity from perception to cause of violent conflicts: the case of the Fur and Nuba conflicts in Western Sudan. Paper read at CONTICI International Workshop, Bern, July 8-11.
- Waal, Alex de. 1997. Sudan 1972-93. Privatizing famine. In *Famine crimes. Politics and the disaster relief industry in Africa*. Oxford: James Currey.
- Johnson, Douglas H. 1997/2003. *The root causes of Sudan's civil wars*. Oxford: James Currey.
- Abdul-Jalil, Musa Adam. 1998. The response of pastoral nomads to changing environmental conditions: the case of Meseiriya Humur of South Western Kordofan. In *Current studies on the Sudan*, edited by M. M. M. Ahmed. Khartoum: Mohamed Omer Beshir's Center for Sudanese Studies, Omdurman Ahlia University.
- Babiker, Mustafa. 1998. Land tenure in Kordofan: conflict between the "communalism" of colonial administrators and the "individualism" of the Hamar. In *Kordofan invaded: peripheral incorporation and social transformation in islamic Africa*, edited by E. Stiansen and M. Kevane. Leiden: Brill.
- Badri, Amna Elsadik, and Intisar I. Abdel Sadig. 1998. *Sudan between peace and war: internally displaced women in Khartoum and South and West Kordofan, African women for peace series*. Nairobi: UNIFEM.

- Battahani, Atta el Hassan el. 1998. On the transformation of ethnic-national policies in the Sudan: the case of the Nuba people. *Sudan Notes and Records* 2:99-116.
- Bradbury, Mark. 1998. Sudan: international responses to war in the Nuba Mountains. *Review of African Political Economy* 25 (77), 463-474.
- Burr, Millard. 1998. A working document II : quantifying genocide in the southern Sudan and the Nuba Mountains, 1983-1998. Washington DC: U.S. Committee for Refugees.
- Daly, Martin W. 1998. Great White Chief: H. A. MacMichael and the tribes of Kordofan. In *Kordofan invaded. Peripheral incorporation and social transformation in Islamic Africa*, edited by E. Stiansen and M. Kevane. Leiden, Boston, Köln: Brill.
- Ḥāmid Al-Bašīr Ibrāhīm. 1998. Al-‘iḥfāq al-tanmawī wa al-tadhūr al-bī‘ī. Taḥlīl wa tafsīr li-‘awāmil alb al-‘ahliyya bi-jibāl al-nūba 1985-1989. In *Rū‘ā ḥawwal al-nizā‘āt al-qabaliyya fī al-sūdān*, edited by Adam Al-Zayn Muḥammad. Khartoum: Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- ‘Isa Muḥammad Ḥassab Allah. 1998. *Tā’rīḥ jibāl al-nūba al-‘ijtimā‘ī wa al-siyāsī fī qarn 1885-1985*. Al-Ḥartūm: Nizār al-Nūr ‘Alī Sulaymān.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 1998. Malāmiḥ taḥtīt al-tanmiyya al-‘iqlīmiyya al-mutakāmila li-wilāyat janūb kurdufān. *Majallat abḥāt al-tanmiyya wa al-salām* 1 (1), 80-96.
- Kramer, Fritz. 1998. Zeit, Ritual und Rhythmus in Dimodonko. In *Die Vielfalt der Kulturen. Erinnerung, Geschichte, Identität 4*, edited by J. Rüsen, M. Gottlob and A. Mittag. Frankfurt am Main: Suhrkamp.
- Lesch, Ann Mosley. 1998. *The Sudan. Contested national identities*. Bloomington, Ind.: Indiana Univ. Press.
- Mageed, A. Abdel. 1998. *Sudan industrial minerals & rocks*. Khartoum: Centre for Strategic Studies.
- Manger, Leif O. 1998. Local resource management in the context of civil war and genocide: identity, cultural tradition and territory among the Nuba of the Sudan. Paper presented to workshop on "Environment, Property Resources and the State" organised by The Commission on Nomadic Peoples at conference "The 21st Century: The Century of Anthropology", The 14th International Congress of Anthropological and Ethnological Sciences (ICAES), July 26 - August 1, 1998. Williamsburg.
- Maryam ‘Abd al-Ġaffār Al-Ṭayyib ‘Abd al-Raḥmān. 1998. *Dūr al-mar’a fī tanmiya jibāl al-nūba*. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Michael, Barbara J. 1998. Baggara women as market strategists. In *Middle Eastern women and the invisible economy*, edited by Richard A. Lobban. Gainesville: University Press of Florida, 60-73.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1998. Other identities: politics of Sudanese discursive narratives. *Identities: Global Studies in Culture and Power* 5 (1), 5-31.
- Moszynski, Peter. 1998. Defiant Nuba continue their struggle despite isolation. *The Guardian*, 30 June.
- Saavedra, Martha. 1998. Ethnicity, resources and the central state: politics in the Nuba Mountains, 1950 to the 1990s. In *Kordofan invaded: peripheral incorporation and*

- social transformation in Islamic Africa*, edited by Endre Stiansen and Michael Kevane. Leiden: Brill, 223-253.
- Spaulding, Jay. 1998. Early Kordofan. In *Kordofan invaded: peripheral incorporation and social transformation in Islamic Africa*, edited by Endre Stiansen and Michael Kevane. Leiden: Brill, 46-59.
- Suliman, Mohamed. 1998. Resource access: a major cause of armed conflict in the Sudan. The case of the Nuba Mountains. Paper read at International Workshop on Community-Based Natural Resource Management, Washington D.C., May 10-14.
- Waal, Alex de. 1998. Exploiting slavery: Human rights and political agendas in Sudan. *New Left Review* 227:135-137.
- Yaḥya Balal Ḥamād al-Faḍul. 1998. Al-waḍʿ al-luḡawī fī madīnat ‘Abū Jibayha (jibāl al-nūba). Dirāsa fī al-taḥawwul al-luḡawī al-ijtimāʿī. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- ʿAbd al-Qādir Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Qādir Dawrah. 1999. *Mamlaka taqālī al-‘islāmīyya*. Al-Ḥarṭūm: Al-Mu‘asasa Al-ʿĀma Lil-Ṭībāʿa wa Al-Našr wa Al-Tawzīʿ wa Al-‘Iʿlān. Republished in 2003 as *Al-wisāda li-tārīḥ mamlīka taqālī al-‘islāmīyya*. Al-Ḥarṭūm: Sūlū Lil-Ṭībāʿa.
- Abusharaf, Adila. 1999. The Legal Relationship between Multinational Oil Companies and the Sudan: Problems and Prospects. *Journal of African Law* 43 (1):18-35
- Harris, Lillian Craig. 1999. *In joy and in sorrow. Travels among Sudanese Christians*. (Faith in Sudan, No. 8). Nairobi: Paulines Publications Africa.
- Harris, Lillian Craig. 1999. *Keeping the faith. Travels with Sudanese women*. (Faith in Sudan, No. 7). Nairobi: Paulines Publications Africa.
- Hesse, Gerhard. 1999. Das nubische Lehmhaus in der Savanne Kordofans. In *Afrika und die Globalisierung. Jahrestagung der VAD vom 8.-10.10.1998 in Bayreuth*, edited by Hans Peter Hahn et al. Münster: Lit, 65-4.
- Holt, Peter M. 1999. *The Sudan of the three nils. The Funj Chronicle 910-1288 / 1504-1871*. Leiden, Boston, Köln: Brill.
- Ibrahim, M. E., B. Lambson, A. O. Yousif, N. S. Deifalla, D. A. Alnaiem, A. Ismail, H. Yousif, H. W. Ghalib, E. A. Khalil, A. Kadar, D. C. Barker, A. M. El Hassan. 1999. Kala-azar in a high transmission focus: an ethnic and geographic dimension. *The American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene* 61 (6), 941-944.
- Krings, Matthias, Abd-el Halim Salem, Karin Bauer, Helga Geisert, Adel K. Malek, Louis Chaix, Christian Simon, Derek Welsby, Anna Di Rienzo, Gerd Utermann, Antti Sajantila, Svante Pääbo, & Mark Stoneking. 1999. mtDNA Analysis of Nile River Valley Populations: A Genetic Corridor or a Barrier to Migration? *American Journal of Human Genetics* 64: 1166-1176.
- Križnar, Tomo. 1999. *Nuba : čisti ljudje*. Ljubljana: Naklo.
- Manger, Leif O. 1999. On becoming Muslim. The construction of identity among the Lafofa Nuba of the Sudan. In *Muslim diversity. Local Islam and global contexts*, edited by Leif O. Manger. Richmond: Curzon, 224-243.

- Manger, Leif. 1999. Muslim Diversity: Local Islam in Global Contexts. In *Muslim diversity. Local islam and global contexts*, edited by L. Manger. Richmond: Curzon.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 1999. Land alienation and genocide in the Nuba Mountains. *Cultural Survival Quarterly: World Report on the Rights of Indigenous Peoples and Ethnic Minorities* 22 (4), 36-38.
- Moore-Harell, Alice. 1999. Economic and political aspects of the slave trade in Ethiopia and the Sudan in the second half of the nineteenth century. *The International Journal of African Historical Studies* 32 (2/3):407-421.
- Rodger, George. 1999. *Village of the Nubas*. London: Phaidon Press. Original edition, *Le village des Noubas*, Paris: Delpire, 1955.
- Senge, Stephan Reimund. 1999. *Abseits des Weltgewissens. Tagebuch aus den Nubabergen im Sudan*. Himmerod: Himmerod Drucke.
- Shinn, Ann, and Gary W. Kenny. 1999. *Under siege: the Nuba of Sudan*. Toronto: Visafric Productions for Inter-Church Coalition on Africa. Videocassette (37 min).
- Suliman, Mohamed. 1999. The Nuba Mountains of Sudan: resource access, violent conflict, and identity. In *Cultivating peace: conflict and collaboration in natural resource management*, edited by D. Buckles. Ottawa, Washington D.C.: International Development Research Centre, World Bank Institute, 205-220.
- United Nations Coordinator for Emergency Relief Operations (UNCERO). 1999. Report of an inter-agency assessment mission to the Nuba Mountains of South Kordofan, Sudan. Khartoum.
- Braukämper, Ulrich. 2000. Management of conflicts over pastures and fields among the Baggara Arabs of the Sudan Belt. *Nomadic Peoples* 4, 37-49.
- Dafalla, Rihab Yahia. 2000. A phonological comparison of the Katcha Kadugli language groups in the Nuba Mountains, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2000. Number marking and noun categorization in Nilo-Saharan languages. *Anthropological Linguistics* 42, 214-261.
- Ehret, Christopher. 2000. Is Krongo After All a Niger-Congo Language. In *"Mehr als nur Worte...". Afrikanistische Beiträge zum 65. Geburtstag von Franz Rottland*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe, 225-246.
- Howes, Artur. 2000. Rez: Film: Kafi's story. In *Live before the war*, edited by A. Howes. 1989.
- International Fund for Agricultural Development (IFAD). 2000. South Kordofan rural development programme - appraisal report: annex 1: economic, administrative and social characteristics. Rome.
- International Fund for Agricultural Development (IFAD). 2000. Report and recommendation of the President to the Executive Board on a proposed financial assistance to the Republic of the Sudan for the South Kordofan Rural Development Programme. Rome.
- Isschor, Andina van. 2000. Displaced women, land rights and violence in the context of armed conflict: field testimonies of Nuba women in Sudan. In *Securing women's rights to land, property and housing: country strategies*, edited by Andina van Isschor. Montreal: International Centre for Human Rights and

Democratic Development.

- Mahmoud, Hatim. 2000. Überleben im Slum. Die Überlebensstrategien von Nuba-Migranten im Slumviertel Umbada der sudanesischen Stadt Omdurman. Berlin: Freie Universität Berlin. Diskussionspapiere des FB Wirtschaftswissenschaften, Volkswirtschaft des Vorderen Orients.
- Manger, Leif. 2000. Local resource management in the context of civil war and genocide: identity, cultural tradition and territory among the Nuba of the Sudan. *Journal of Social Sciences* 4 (1), 23-46. DOI: 10.1080/09718923.2000.11892251.
- Muḥammad Hārūn Kāfi. 2000. *Al-kujūr. Dūr al-^carāfa al-afriqīyya fī jibāl al-nūba*. Al-Ḥartūm: Maktaba Al-Šarīf Al-'Akādīmīyya.
Original published in 1978 by Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum.
- Streck, Bernhard. 2000. Der Körper als Ornament zur Selbstbemalung der Südost-Nuba. In *Masken und Maskierungen*, edited by Alfred Schäfer and Michael Wimmer. Wiesbaden: VS Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften, 33-48. DOI: 10.1007/978-3-663-10752-1_2.
- Suliman, Kabbashi Medani. 2000. The dynamics of rural change in dry agriculture in Sudan: case study from Southern Kordofan. (Social Science Research Report Series No. 16). Addis Ababa: OSSREA.
- Werner, Roland, William Anderson and Andrew Wheeler. 2000. *Day of devastation, day of contentment: the history of the Sudanese church across 2000 years*. (Faith in Sudan Series). Nairobi: Paulines Publications Africa.
- Willis, Justin. 2000. Colonial violence and the nature of authority in the Nuba hills. In *Fifth International Conference on Sudan Studies, 30th August - 1st September*. Durham: University of Durham.
- Abdel Salam, A. H., and Alex de Waal, eds. 2001. *The Phoenix state. Civil society and the future of Sudan*. Lawrenceville, Asmara: The Red Sea Press.
- Akol, Lam. 2001. *SPLM/SPLA: Inside an African revolution*. Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Babiker, Mustafa. 2001. Resource competition and conflict: herder/farmer or pastoralism/agriculture? In *African pastoralism: conflict, institutions and government*, edited by M. A. R. Mohamed Salih, T. Dietz and A. G. M. Ahmed. London: Pluto Press.
- Belzoni, Giovanni. 2001. *Belzoni's travels: narrative of the operations and recent discoveries in Egypt and Nubia*. Edited by A. Siliotti. London: The British Museum Press.
- Cisternino, Mario. 2001. *Passione per l'Africa. Carte missionarie ed imperiali sulla prima evangelizzazione in Uganda e Sudan 1848-1923*. Roma: Urbaniana University Press.
- Ende, Nanne op 't. 2001. Interview with Yousif Kuwa Mekki, 12 and 13 February, London. <http://www.occasionalwitness.com/Articles/20010426.htm>, retrieved 05-07-2015.
- Franz, Margarete. 2001. In den Nuba-Bergen (Zentral-Sudan). In *Friedensspuren im vergessenen Bürgerkrieg*. Himmerod: Himmerod Drucke.

- International Fund for Agricultural Development (IFAD). 2001. South Kordofan rural development programme - an assessment of the implementation of the programme. Rome.
- Jok, Jok Madut. 2001. *War and slavery in Sudan*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press.
- Kadouf, Hunud Abia. 2001. Marginalization and resistance: the plight of the Nuba people. *New Political Science. Quarterly Journal of the Caucus for a New Political Science* 23 (1), 45-63. DOI: 10.1080/07393140120030331.
- Kramer, Fritz W. 2001. Praktiken der Imagination. In *Die Unvermeidlichkeit der Bilder*, edited by F. Thürlemann, G. von Graevenitz and S. Rieger. Tübingen: Gunter Narr Verlag.
- Manger, Leif O. 2001. The Nuba Mountains: battlegrounds of identities, cultural traditions and territories. In *Sudanese society in the context of war: papers from a seminar at the University of Copenhagen*, edited by Maj-Britt Johannsen and Niels Kastfelt. Copenhagen: University of Copenhagen, 49-90.
- Mohamed, A. Y., W. A. Ashcroft, & A. J. Whiteman. 2001. Structural development and crustal stretching in the Muglad Basin, southern Sudan. *Journal of African Earth Sciences* 32 (2), 179-191.
- Moszynski, Peter. 2001. The landmine situation in the Nuba Mountains. *The Nuba Vision* 1 (1), 5-6.
- Neudeck, Rupert. 2001. *Reise an's Ende der legalen Welt: die Nuba-Berge des südlichen Sudan*. Münster: Lit.
- Rahhal, Suleiman Musa. 2001. *The right to be Nuba. The story of a Sudanese people's struggle for survival*. Lawrenceville: The Red Sea Press.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 2001. Tod am Gazellenfluss. Staat, Souveränität und Repräsentation im heutigen Sudan. In *Ethnische Konflikte in der Dritten Welt. Ursachen und Konsequenzen*, edited by G. Meyer and A. Thimm. Mainz: Johann Gutenberg-Universität Mainz.
- Suliman, Mohamed. *Oil and the civil war in the Sudan*. Institute for African Alternative 2001 [cited 2006-11-05. Available from http://www.ifaanet.org/ifaapr/oil_sudan.htm.
- Thesiger, Wilfred. 2001. *A vanished world*. New York, London: W. W. Norton.
- Manger, Leif O. 2001-2002. Religion, identities, and politics: defining Muslim discourses in the Nuba Mountains of the Sudan. *Journal of Arabic and Islamic Studies* 4, 132-152.

4) 2002-2011

- ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz Ḥālid. 2002. *Jibāl al-nūbā. 'Itnīyāt wa turāt*. Al-Ḥartūm: Širka Maṭbaʿa al-Nīlayn al-Maḥdūda.
- Ali, Abdalla Elnour Sowar. 2002. Epidemiology and ecology of ticks and some tick-borne diseases in Kadogli and Dilling Provinces, Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. Faculty of Veterinary, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Babiker, Mustafa. 2002. Reduction of natural resource-based conflict among pastoralists and farmers (Darfur, Kordofan, Sobat Basin). United Nations Development Programme.
- Chevalier, Jacques M. 2002. Heteroculturalism. In *The corpus and the cortex. The 3-D mind. Vol. 2*. Montréal et al.: McGill-Queen's University Press, 85-92.
- Faḍl, Muḥammad al-Ṭayyib. 2002. *Kāduqlī wa masīra al-salām 1991-1992*. Author's edition.
- Gandul, I. 2002. Land reform in relation to social, economic and agricultural development in the Nuba Mountains. Paper read at Nuba Mountains Conference, at Heiban.
- Global IDE Database. 2002. Conflict and conflict induced hunger behind displacements in the Nuba Mountains.
- Ḥāmid Al-Bašīr Ibrāhīm. 2002. *Fī al-baḥt ʿan al-ḥikmat al-ġā'ba wa al-waʿī al-mafqūd: Muḥāwala li-faham al-ʿilāqāt al-qabaliyya wa dīnāmiyyāt al-ḥarb wa al-salām fī jibāl al-nūba*. Al-Ḥartūm: Al-Ṭābiʿūn maṭbʿa al-ḥurriyya. (Unpublished translation, n.d.: *In search of the lost wisdom: the dynamics of war and peace in the Nuba Mountains region of Sudan*).
- Hesse, Gerhard. 2002. *Die Jallaba und die Nuba Nordkordofans: Händler, soziale Distinktion und Sudanisierung*. (Beiträge zur Afrikaforschung, 16). Münster, Hamburg: Lit.
- Kadouf, Hunud Abia. 2002. Religion and conflict in the Nuba Mountains. In *Religion and conflict in Sudan: papers from an international conference at Yale, May 1999*, edited by Y. F. Hasan and R. Gray. Nairobi: Paulines Publications Africa.
- Kafi, Mohammed Haroun. 2002. *Beyond the land of no graves!!* Nairobi: King's Script.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2002. Internally displaced population (IDPs) of the Sudan and the rights of citizenship. In *Peace, development and democracy. National Civic Forum Proceedings*, edited by J. El-Tayeb and Hassan Abdel Ati. Khartoum: The National Civic Forum, 52-69.
- Kramer, Fritz W. 2002. Ohne Bekenntnis. *Kursbuch* (149):1-8.
- Lobban, Richard A., Robert S. Kramer, and Carolyn Fluehr-Lobban. 2002. *Historical dictionary of the Sudan*. Lanham, Maryland & London: The Scarecrow Press.
- Makris, Gerasimos P. 2002. *Changing masters. Spirit possession and identity construction among descendants of slaves in the Sudan*. Evanston: Northwestern University Press.
- Manger, Leif. 2002. Reduction of natural resource-based conflicts between herders and farmers. Khartoum: UNDP.

- Mohamed, Mona A., and Margaret Fisher. 2002. The Nuba of Sudan. In *Endangered peoples of Africa and the Middle East*, edited by R. K. Hitchcock and A. J. Osborn. Westport, London: Greenwood Press.
- Muḥammad Kunda Andalī Juma^{ca} Amīn Makājā. 2002. *Tārīḥ al-nūba al-^caẓīm ba^cd al-ṭawfān wa ila al-ān wa aṭar al-ṭaqāfa al-^cislāmiyya ^calayhu*. Author's edition.
- Nazer, Mende and Damien Lewis. 2002. *Sklavin*. München: Schneekluth.
- Neudeck, Rupert. 2002. Gespaltener Waffenstillstand. Nuba-Berge im Sudan – zwischen Hoffnung und Verzweiflung. *epd-Entwicklungspolitik* 13/14, 56-57.
- Nuba Mountains Programme for Advancing Conflict Transformation (NMPACT) Coordination Unit, UNOCHA. 2002. Report of the baseline data collection exercise - summary findings. Khartoum.
- Nuba Mountains Programme for Advancing Conflict Transformation (NMPACT) Coordination Unit, UNOCHA. 2002. Report of the baseline data collection exercise – NMPACT coordination structure. Khartoum.
- Okazaki, Akira. 2002. The making and unmaking of consciousness. Nuba and Gamk strategies for survival in a Sudanese borderland. In *Postcolonial subjectivities in Africa*, edited by Richard Werbener. London: Zed Books, 63-83.
- Rottenburg, Richard. 2002. Das Inferno am Gazellenfluss: Ein afrikanisches Problem oder ein "schwarzes Loch" der Weltgesellschaft. *Leviathan. Zeitschrift für Sozialwissenschaft* 30 (1):3-33.
- Sharkey, Heather J. 2002. Christians among Muslims: the Church Missionary Society in the Northern Sudan. *Journal of African History* 43 (1), 51-75. DOI: 10.1017/S0021853702008022.
- Shazali, Salah. 2002. Pastoral land tenure systems at the federal and local levels in the Sudan. Khartoum: UNDP.
- Streck, Bernhard. 2002. Sudanesische Synthesen. Zu den Hintergründen eines afrikanischen Dauerkonfliktes. *Vereinte Nationen. Zeitschrift für die Vereinten Nationen und ihre Sonderorganisationen* 50 (3):104-110.
- Suliman, Mohamed. 2002. Resource access, identity, and armed conflict in the Nuba Mountains, Southern Sudan. In *Transformation of resource conflicts: approach and instruments*, edited by G. Baechler, K. R. Spillmann and M. Suliman. Bern: Peter Lang.
- Tahir, Ali Adam el. 2002. Reduction of natural resource-based conflicts between herders and farmers. Transhumance routes in North Darfur, North Kordofan and Sobat Basin. Khartoum: United Nations Development Programme (UNDP).
- Thelwall, Robin. 2002. Nuba Languages and History: Who is related to who in and outside of the Nuba Mountains and did they come from anywhere else? *Nuba Vision* 1 (3).
- Waal, Alex de. 2002. *Famine crimes. Politics and the disaster relief industry in Africa*. 3 ed. London: African Rights.
- Zach, Michael H. 2002. Einleitung. In *Beschreibung von Kordofan und einigen angrenzenden Ländern*, edited by I. Pallme. Baden bei Wien: Paul Kainbacher.

- Manger, Leif. 2002/03. Perspectives on land tenure and related issues in the Nuba Mountains. Khartoum: Nuba Mountains Programme Advancing Conflict Transformation (NMPACT), UNDP.
- Manger, Leif. 2002/03. Major points relating to the peace negotiations for the Nuba Mountains. Paper as Advisor to Norwegian Ministry of Foreign Affairs on Sudanese peace talks in Machakos, Kenya.
- Abu Saq, M. O. 2003. Background to the politics of the Nuba Mountains. *Sudan Intelligence Review* 3 (1/2):2-8.
- Ahmed, Elmalieh Mohamed. 2003. Food security early warning information system. Case study: CARE project in West and North Kordofan states. Master thesis. Institute of Development Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Ahn, Miran. 2003. Krongo. In *Wortartenzugehörigkeit der Kardinalzahlwörter im Sprachvergleich*. Bern et al.: Peter Lang, 129-141.
- Beck, Kurt. 2003. Das vorläufige Ende der Razzien. Nomadisches Grenzkriegertum und staatliche Ordnung im Sudan. *Orientalwissenschaftliche Hefte* 12 (Mitteilungen des SFB "Differenz und Integration" 5):127-150.
- Braukämper, Ulrich. 2003. Mythische Erzählungen zum Ursprung der Nyimang-Nuba von Nital, Sudan. In *Missio, Message und Museum : Festschrift für Josef Franz Thiel zum 70. Geburtstag*, edited by D. Kramer. Frankfurt am Main: Lembeck.
- Bridel, Jacqueline. 2003. Study of Indigenous Plants and Non-Timber Products as Related to Traditional Medicine in the Nuba Mountains and Southern Blue Nile Region of South Sudan. Washington: USAID-USDA PASA & International Agriculture Programs, University of Missouri.
- Collins, Robert O. 2003. *Revolutionary Sudan. Hasan al-Turabi and the Islamist State, 1989-2000*. Leiden Brill Verlag.
- Eyre, Michael A. 2003. *The Nuba Mountains ceasefire and boots on the ground in Sudan*. Carlisle Barracks: U.S. Army War College.
- Güldemann, Tom. 2003. Logophoricity in Africa: an attempt to explain and evaluate the significance of its modern distribution. *Sprachtypologie und Universalienforschung* 56, 366-387.
- Harragin, Simon. 2003. Nuba Mountains land and natural resources study. Part I – Land study. Supported by the USAID-USDA PASA in collaboration with the University of Missouri, Tuskegee University and the University of Maryland Eastern Shore.
- Human Rights Watch. 2003. Sudan. Oil, and Human Rights, Brussels; London; New York; Washington, D.C.
- IOM & UNDP. 2003. Sudan IDP demographic, socio-economic profiles for return and reintegration planning activities: Nuba IDP households. Khartoum.

- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2003. Internally displaced population of the Sudan and the rights of citizenship. In *Civil Society Dialogue on Peace, Democracy and Development. Proceedings of the National Civic Forum Debate (2002)*, edited by Hassan Abdel Ati, Joseph Modesto, Galal El Din El Tayeb, Yasir Aby Zayd. Khartoum: the National Civic Forum, EDGE for Consultancy and Research, and Nairobi: Heinrich Böll Foundation, East and Horn of Africa Regional Office, 59-79.
- Kramer, Fritz W. 2003. Langsamer Abschied. *Kursbuch* (152):17-24.
- Leopold, Mark. 2003. Review article: Slavery in Sudan, past and present. *African Affairs* 102:653-661.
- Manger, Leif. 2003. Civil war and the politics of subjectivity in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. Paper to be presented at the 17th ICAES Congress "Humankind/Nature Interaction: Past, Present and Future", July 5-12, 2003. Workshop on "Anthropology and Its Applications". Florence.
- McFarland, Sherri Lynn. 2003. Sudanese government policies and the roles and status of Nuba women. PhD thesis. Howard University, Washington. Published by UMI Dissertation Services, Ann Arbor.
- Muḥammad Kunda Andalī. 2003. *Al-ʿirt wa al-luḡa al-muṣṭaraka bayn nūba al-jibāl wa al-šimāl*. Author's edition.
- Office of the UN Resident and Humanitarian Coordinator for the Sudan. 2003. Report on SPLM/A controlled Nuba Mountains Region.
- Omer, Adam Hassan Takola. 2003. Peasant household's food insecurity in the Nuba Mountains. The case of Kurgol locality. Master thesis in Development Planning. Institute of Development Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11299>.
- Osman, Fath Al Aleem Mohammed. 2003. The role of the trained paramedical staff in leprosy control programme, South and West Kordofan zone, Sudan. A quasi experimental study. M.D. thesis. Faculty of Medicine, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Salih, Faisal Mohammed. 2003. The Nuba Mountains' Agreement: Can it be a model to achieve peace in the Sudan? In *Civil Society Dialogue on Peace, Democracy and Development. Proceedings of the National Civic Forum Debate (2002)*, edited by Hassan Abdel Ati, Joseph Modesto, Galal El Din El Tayeb, Yasir Aby Zayd. Khartoum: the National Civic Forum, EDGE for Consultancy and Research, and Nairobi: Heinrich Böll Foundation, East and Horn of Africa Regional Office, 44-58.
- In *National Civic Forum Debate: Civil Society Dialogue on Peace, Democracy and Development*, edited by H. A. Ati, J. Modesta, G. E. D. E. Tayeb and Y. A. Zayd. Khartoum: The National Civic Forum.
- Williams, Hannah. 2003. Women's empowerment: a case study from the Nuba Mountains. Thesis. Institute for Development Policy and Management, University of Manchester, Manchester.

- Willis, Justin. 2003. 'The Nyamang are hard to touch': mission evangelism and tradition in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan, 1933-1952. *Journal of Religion in Africa* 33 (1), 32-62.
- Willis, Justin. 2003. Violence, authority, and the state in the Nuba Mountains of condominium Sudan. *The Historical Journal* 46 (1), 89-114. DOI: 10.1017/S0018246X02002856.
- Young, John. 2003. Sudan: Liberation Movements, Regional Armies, Ethnic Militias & Peace. *Review of African Political Economy* 30 (97):423-434.
- Abdalla, Mohamed Gebriel. 2004. Studies on management and improvement of traditional beehives in Kadugli province. Master thesis. Department of Food Science and Technology, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- ʿAli Faḍl Allah ʿAwaḍ Al-Sir. 2004. Aṭar al-nizāʿ ʿala mašārīʿ al-tanmiyya wa al-buniyyāt al-taḥṭiyya fī wilāya janūb kurdufān. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Assal, Munzoul Abdalla M. 2004. *Displaced persons in Khartoum: current realities and post-war scenarios*. A report for MEAwards. Cairo: Population Council.
- Beck, Kurt. 2004. Bedfords Metamorphose. In *Blick nach vorn. Festgabe für Gerd Spittler zum 65. Geburtstag*. Köln: Kurt Beck, Till Förster, Hans Peter Hahn.
- Depoortere, Evelyn, Justine Kavle, Kees Keus, Hervé Zeller, Séverine Murri, and Dominique Legros. 2004. Outbreak of West Nile virus causing severe neurological involvement in children, Nuba Mountains, Sudan, 2002. *Tropical Medicine & International Health* 9 (6), 730-736. DOI: 10.1111/j.1365-3156.2004.01253.x.
- Elmagboul, Niveen Salah Eldin Ibrahim. 2004. Women participation in poverty alleviation and rural development process in South Kordofan state: the case of the Area Rehabilitation Scheme Kadugli. Master thesis. Department of Agricultural Extension and Rural Development, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Faraq, Alawia Ibrahim. 2004. The role of adult-continuing education in Human Rights with special emphasis on equal educational opportunities among the pastoral Hawazma nomadic people in some selected areas of Kordofan. Unpublished PhD thesis. Faculty of Education, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Fāṭima Muḥammad ʿAlī. 2004. War' mubādarat al-qurā al-ṣadiqa li-l-ʿaṭfāl fī tanmiyyat al-mar'a al-rifiya bi-wilāya ḡarib kurdufān. Master thesis. Faculty of Agriculture, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Hall, Ed, and Maraian Hall. 2004. Kadugli-Krongo. *Occasional papers in the study of Sudanese languages* 9, 57-68.
- Ibrahim, Abdelazim Mekki. 2004. Geology and engineering properties of building materials in Southern Kordofan state and Khartoum areas. MSc thesis. Department of Geology, Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Imam, Abdalla el-Tom el, and Omer Egemi. 2004. Addressing land questions in the Nuba Mountains: capitalising on previous experiences. Khartoum: UNDP.

- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2004. Regional disparity in national development of the Sudan and its impact on nation-building: with reference to the peripheral region of the Nuba Mountains. PhD thesis. Department of Geography, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2004. Dynamics of the marginalization process in Sudan: the Nuba Mountains case. In *Sudan: the challenges of peace and redressing marginalization*. Hassan A. Abdel Ati. Khartoum: EDGE for consultancy & research.
- Kramer, Fritz W. 2004. Krieg in den Nubabergen. Über Loyalität, Religion und Gewalt. *Historische Anthropologie* 12 (2):243-263.
- Manger, Leif O. 2004. Reflections on war and state and the Sudan. In *Paper to be published in: Social Analysis, vol. 48, no. 1 (Forum: The State, Sovereignty, War, and Civil Violence in Emerging Global Realities, edited by Bruce Kapferer)*.
- Muḥammad ʿAbd Rizq Allah Saʿīd. 2004. Al-ṣirāʿ al-musallaḥ fī minṭiqa jibāl al-nūba. Asbābiḥu wa muʿālijātiḥu. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Poussart, Jean-Nicolas, Jonas Ardö, & Lennart Olsson. 2004. Effects of Data Uncertainties on Estimated Soil Organic Carbon in the Sudan. *Environmental Management* 33 (Supplement 1), S406-S415.
- Sesana, Renato Kizito. 2004. *Io sono un nuba*. (Edited by Pier Maria Mazzola). Milano: Sperling & Kupfer.
- Sharkey, Heather J. 2004. Globalization, Migration, and Identity. Sudan, 1800-2000. In *Globalization and the Muslim world : culture, religion, and modernity*. Syracuse, NY: Syracuse Univ. Press.
- Spronk, Tanya. 2004. A Brief Description of the Current Talodi Orthographies. *Occasional papers in the study of Sudanese languages* 9, 119-126.
- Sudan People's Liberation Movement (SPLM). 2004. SPLM Nuba land strategy. Lwere.
- Suliman, Mohamed. 2004. *Ecology, politics and violent conflict*. Institute for African Alternativ 2004 [cited 2006-11 2006]. Available from <http://www.ifaanet.org/ifaapr/June%20London%20Paper.htm>.
- Tahir, Bashir Awad El, and Jens Gebauer. 2004. Non-timber Forest Products: Opportunities and Constraints for Poverty Reduction in the Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan, Sudan. Paper presented at the Conference on International Agricultural Research for Development, Deutscher Tropentag, October 5-7, Berlin.
- Waal, Alex de. 2004. Counter-insurgency on the cheap. *London Review of Books online* 26 (15).
- Wālī, Sulīmān Al-Šīn Al-. 2004. Taqyīm munazzamat al-bar al-duwālīya fī muḥārabat al-faqr fī wilāya kurdufān, muḥāfaẓa kādūqlī. Master thesis. Department of Development Planning, Institute of Development Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- All Nuba Second Conference. 2005. Kauda communiqué of All Nuba Second Conference held in Kauda, Nuba Mountains.

- Ati, Hassan A. Abdel, ed. 2005. *Sudan: the challenge of peace and redressing marginalization*. Khartoum, Nairobi: EDGE for consultancy & research, Heinrich Böll Foundation.
- Badini, Mehboob, Hamed Hardan, M. Yaquab, and Emmanuel Emedo. 2005. Yellow fever vaccination campaign South Kordofan state, Sudan from 1st of Dec to 15th of Dec 2005. Report. WHO/STC, Khartoum.
- Collins, Robert O. 2005. *Civil wars and revolution in the Sudan. Essays on the Sudan, Southern Sudan and Darfur 1962-2004*. Hollywood Tsehai Publishers.
- Couldrey, Marion, and Tim Morris. 2005. Sudan: prospects for peace. In *Forces Migration Review*.
- Elsayed, Ghefari Fadlallah. 2005. The politics of difference and boundary making among the Nuba and the Baggara of Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. M. Phil. thesis. Department of Social Anthropology, University of Bergen, Bergen.
- Ewald, Janet. 2005. Building a state and struggling over land: the Taqali kingdom, 1750-1884. In *Land, literacy and the state in Sudanic Africa*, edited by Donald Crummey. Trenton: The Red Sea Press, 105-126.
- Fadl, Kamal E. M. 2005. Growth and yield of groundnut, millet, and sesame alley-cropped with *Acacia senegal* in North and South Kordofan, Sudan. *Tropical Agriculture. Trinidad* 82 (83), 225-229.
- Hamour, Sally, Yoseph Melaku, Kees Keus, Jesse Wambugu, Sara Atkin, Jacqui Montgomery, Nathan Ford, Christa Hook, Francesco Checchi. 2005. Malaria in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan: baseline genotypic resistance and efficacy of the artesunate plus sulfadoxine-pyrimethamine and artesunate plus amodiaquine combinations. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical medicine and Hygiene* 99, 548-554. DOI: 10.1016/j.trstmh.2004.10.003.
- Hassan, Jamila Elhag Abd Elmahmoud. 2005. Chronic conflict and livelihood in Heiban, Nuba Mountains of the Sudan, Department of International Environment and Development Studies, Norwegian University of Life Sciences, Ås.
- Ibrahiem, Mohamed Ahmed Mohamed. 2005. A study of the vegetation of El Fula area, Western Kordofan state. Unpublished PhD thesis. Department of Silviculture, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Jamāl al-Dīn, Yusriya Mūsā 'Aḥmad. 2005. Ta'rīḥ al-'idāra al-brīṭāniya fī jibāl al-nūba (1898-1956). Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Jawda, Nāzik 'Idrīs Muḥammad. 2005. 'Istiṭmār al-mawārid al-ḡātiya fī al-tanmiya al-maḥaliya. Dirāsa ḥālat wilāya janūb kurdufān. Master thesis. Institute of Public Administration and Federalism, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Kamāl Muḥammad Jāh Allah. 2005. Al-waḍ' al-luḡawī fī jibāl al-nūbā. Dirāsa fī al-taḥawwul al-luḡawī al-'ijtimā'ī, madīnat al-dillinj namūdijan. Al-Ḥartūm: Dār Jāmi'a Ifriqiya Al-'ālimiya Lil-Ṭibā'a.
- Kheir, Yassir Taha Mohamed. 2005. Community-based animal healthcare intervention and delivery of veterinary services in Sudan with special reference to West Kordofan state. Department of Preventive Medicine, Faculty of Veterinary, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.

- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2005. Dynamics of the marginalization process in Sudan. The Nuba Mountains case. In *Sudan. The challenges of peace and redressing marginalization*, edited by Hassan A. Abdel Ati. Khartoum: the National Civic Forum, EDGE for Consultancy and Research, and Nairobi: Heinrich Böll Foundation, East and Horn of Africa Regional Office, 54-87.
- Manger, Leif. 2005. Understanding resource management in Western Sudan: a critical look at new institutional economics. In *Beyond territory and scarcity: exploring conflicts over natural resource management*, edited by Q. Gausset, M. Whyte and T. Birch-Thomsen. Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute.
- Meyer, Gabriel. 2005. *War and faith in the Sudan*. Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans Publishing.
- Muḥammad ʿAlī Ḥassan Šaraf al-Dīn. 2005. Siyāsāt al-tanmīya al-rīfiya wa aṭarhā fi ʿamaliyāt al-taṣaḥḥur. Dirāsa ḥāla mašrūʿ jibāl al-nūba li-l-tanmīya al-rīfiya. Master thesis. Department of Development Planning, Institute of Development Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11440>.
- Muḥammad Dāʿud Al-Jabūrī. 2005. Aṭar mašrūʿ al-yūnisīf li-taʿlīm al-ruḥal fi al-tanmīya al-rīfiya bi-muʿtamadiya al-dilinj, wilāya janūb kurdufān. MSc thesis. Department of Agricultural Economics, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/10946>.
- Nazer, Mende, and Damien Lewis. 2005. *Slave: the true story of a girl's lost childhood and her fight for survival* New York: Public Affairs.
- Nuba Survival. 2005. Press Statement. Naivasha accord fails to address Nuba grievances. Hayes, Middlesex, 4 January.
- Pantuliano, Sara. 2005. A 'principled' approach to complex emergencies. Testing a new aid delivery model in the Nuba Mountains. *Disasters* 29 (1), 52-66.
- Pantuliano, Sara. 2005. Changes and potential resilience of food systems in the Nuba Mountains conflict. Prepared for the Agricultural and Development Economics Division (ESA), FAO. Dar es Salaam: Institute of Development Studies, University of Dar es Salaam.
- PRECISE. 2005. Nuba Relief, Rehabilitation and Development Organization. Gap impact and organizational capacity evaluation. Final report. Nairobi.
- Rahama, Amna, and Durria Mansour. 2005. *A case study of conflict in the Nuba Mountains*. Omdurman: Ahfad University for Women.
- Rogier, Emeric. 2005. *Designing an integrated strategy for peace, security and development in post-agreement Sudan*. The Hague: Netherlands Institute of International Relations 'Clingendael', Conflict Research Unit.
- Salih, Kamal el-Din Osman. 2005. British Colonial Military Recruitment Policy in the Southern Kordofan Region of Sudan, 1900–1945. *Middle Eastern Studies* 41 (2), 169-192.
- Tawḥīd Ḥamīs Anqulū Tabīsa. 2005. Al-taḥṭīṭ al-ʿumrānī wa istiḥdāmāt al-ʿarḍ fi madīna Kāduqlī fi al-fatra 1902-2002. Master thesis. Department of Geography, Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/10865>.

- Tūm, Şiddīq ʿAṭā al-. 2005/2007. ʿAwāmil wa-maẓāhir al-tağayyur al-ijtimāʿī al-ṭaqāfi fī jibāl al-nūbah. Khartoum: Al-Kharṭūm ʿĀşimat al-Ṭaqāfah al-ʿArabīyah.
- ʿUthmān ʿAwaḍ al-Karīm Muḥammadayn. 2005. *Al-şayḥ Muḥammad al-Amīn al-Quraşī wa-istirātīyat al-daʿwah al-Islamīyah fī jibāl al-Nūbah*. Khartoum: Şarikat Maṭābiʿ al-Sūdān lil-ʿUmlah al-Maḥdūdah.
- Yusriya Mūsā Aḥmad. 2005. *Tārīḥ al-ʿidāra al-brīṭāniya fī jibāl al-nūba fī al-fatra min 1898-1956*. Master thesis. Faculty of Education, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- ʿAbd al-Qādir Sālim. 2006. *Al-ğunāʿ wa al-mūsīqa al-taqalīdiyya bi-ʿiqlīm kurdufān*. Al-Ḥarṭūm: Şirka Maṭābiʿ Al-Sūdān Lil-ʿUmla Al-Maḥdūda.
- Al-Ṭayyib Adam Aḥmad Mūsa. 2006. *Al-ʿaṭar al-silbiyya lil-nizāʿ al-musallaḥ fī jibāl al-nūba fī al-fatra 1958-2005*. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Anyar, Akuot Gareng Apiu. 2006. Land and environmental degradation in South Kordofan state. Case study on Dilling area. PhD thesis. Khartoum: Department of Geography, Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/10959>.
- ʿAşkal, ʿUmar Nimr ʿAbu Diqn. 2006. *Aṭar al-tağyīr al-ʿijtimāʿī ʿala al-ḥayāt al-siyāsīya fī jibāl al-nūba fī al-fatra min 1956 – 2000*. Master thesis. Department of Afro-Asian Studies, Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11582>.
- Bayoumi, Ahmed. 2006. Maternal and childhood mortality in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan: a pilot study. *Sudanese Journal of Public Health* 1(1), 21-26.
- Bradbury, Mark, & Ahmed Gamal Eldin. 2006. Evaluation of the Nuba Mountains Programme Advancing Conflict Transformation (NMPACT). Unpublished report.
- Eshelby, Kate. 2006. The Nuba are on the way to recovery. *New African* 454, 32-33.
- Glaserapp, Jörn. 2006. Späte Rückkehr: Leni Riefenstahls Nuba. In *Mythosaktualisierungen. Tradierungs- und Generierungspotentiale einer alten Erinnerungsform*. Berlin: Walter de Gruyter, 171-191.
- Hall, Edward. 2006. The tonal behaviour of one class of singular-forming nouns in the Kamda language. In *Insights into Nilo-Saharan Language, History and Culture. Proceedings of the 9th Nilo-Saharan Linguistic Colloquium, Institute of African and Asian Studies, University of Khartoum, 16-19 February 2004*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe, 173-181.
- Ijaimi, Abdel Latif. 2006. Mechanized Farming and Conflict in Sudan. In *Land Issues and Peace in Sudan*, edited by Galal el-Din el-Tayeb. Khartoum: Reduction of Resource-based Conflict Project (UNDP) & Sudanese Environmental Conservation Society (SECS), 79-92.
- Ille, Enrico. 2006. Shaybun und Shawabna. Historische Narrative um einen ungewissen Ort und eine ungewisse Gruppe in den Nuba Mountains, Sudan, Unpublished MA thesis. Institute of Social Anthropology, University of Halle, Halle.
- Jedrej, M.C. 2006. Were Nuba and Hadjeray stateless societies? Ethnohistorical problems in the eastern Sudan region of Africa. *Paideuma: Mitteilungen zur Kulturkunde* 52, 205-225.

- Kadouf, Hunud Abia. 2006. Child legitimacy and sexual morality in a traditional Sudanese community: the position of illegitimate children among the Nuba people with special reference to the Nyimang community. *Dirāsāt Afriqiyya. A Research Journal of African Studies* 35, 125-163.
- Loizos, Peter. 2006. Sudanese engagements. Three films by Arthur Howes (1950-2004). *Visual Anthropology* 19, 353-363. DOI: 10.1080/08949460600598919.
- Ludewig, Alexandra. 2006. Leni Riefenstahl's encounter with the Nuba. *Interventions. International Journal of Postcolonial Studies* 8 (1), 83-101. DOI: 10.1080/13698010500515191.
- Machar, Gabriel Atillio. 2006. Observations on microepidemiology of urinary schistosomiasis in Nuba Mountains, Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. MSc thesis. Department of Zoology, Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13468>.
- Manger, Leif. 2006. Understanding the ethnic situation in the Nuba Mountains in the Sudan. How to handle processes of group-making, meaning production and metaphorization in a situation of post-conflict reconstruction. Paper presented to the First International Colloquium of the Commission on Ethnic Relations (COER) for the International Union of Anthropological and Ethnological Sciences (IUAES), July 7-9. Florence.
- Manger, Leif. 2006. Building peace in the Sudan: a reflection on local and regional challenges. In *paper to be published in: N. Shanmugaratnam (ed.). Between War and Peace: Deprivation and Revival of Livelihoods in Sudan and Sri Lanka*. Oxford: James Currey.
- Matus, Jason. 2006. The future of food security in the Three Areas of Sudan. Expert opinion presented at the Food Aid Forum organized by the World Food Programme (WFP), 6-8 June, Khartoum.
- McCarthy, James. 2006. *Selim Aga. A Slave's Odyssey*. Edinburgh: Luath Press.
- Middleton, Neil, and Phil O'Keefe. 2006. Politics, History & Problems of Humanitarian Assistance in Sudan. *Review of African Political Economy* 33 (109):543-559.
- Mugaddam, Abdel Rahim Hamid. 2006. Language maintenance and shift in Sudan: the case of migrant ethnic groups in Khartoum. *International Journal of the Sociology of Language* 2006 (181), 123-136. DOI: 10.1515/IJSL.2006.056.
- Mugaddam, Abdel Rahim Hamid. 2006. Language status and use in Dilling City, the Nuba Mountains. *Journal of Multilingual and Multicultural Development* 27 (4), 290-304. DOI: 10.2167/jmmd444.1.
- Muḥammad Daf^c Allah 'Aḥmad Ḥūjalī. 2006. Al-ta^clīm al-'asās fi wilāya janūb kurdufān. Al-wāqī^c wa al-ru'ya al-mustaqbilya fi ḍaw' al-'istrātijīya al-qaymiya al-šāmila li-l-ta^clīm. Master thesis. Department of Curriculum and Teaching Method, Faculty of Education, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Munīr Šayḥ Al-Dīn Jallāb. 2006. *Kumūlū: al-ḥilqa al-mafqūda fī al-tā'rīḥ al-siyāsī al-ḥadīṯ li-jibāl al-nūba min 1976-2006*. Al-Ḥarṭūm: Al-maktaba al-waṭaniyya.
- Musa-Launay, Patricia. 2006. Ba^cidan an al-majāz. Al-širā^c ka-hawiyya taqāfiyya. Naẓara itnūlūjiyya fi al-tabādul al-taqāfi fi al-sūdān. *Respect. Sudanese Journal*

- for Human Rights' Culture and Issues of Cultural Diversity* 4. http://sudanforall.org/sections/ihtiram/pages/ihtiram_issue4/patricia_musa.pdf.
- Niemeyer, Lucian. 2006. *Africa. The holocausts of rwanda and Sudan*. Albuquerque: University of New Mexico Press.
- Patey, Luke A. 2006. A complex reality. The strategic behavior of multinational oil companies and the new wars in Sudan. Copenhagen: Danish Institute for International Studies.
- Quint, Nicolas. 2006. *Phonologie de la langue Koalibe, dialecte réré (Soudan)*. Paris: L'Harmattan.
- Sesana, Renato Kizito. 2006. *I am a Nuba*. Nairobi: Paulines Publications Africa.
- Shurkian, Omer M. 2006. Yousif Kuwa speaks: meanings and manifestations. *Sudan Tribune*, 03.02.2006.
- Spaulding, Jay. 2006. Pastoralism, slavery, commerce, culture and the fate of the Nubians of Northern and Central Kordofan under Dar Fu rule, ca. 1750 – ca. 1850. *International Journal of African Historical Studies* 39, 393-412.
- Umar Muṣṭafa Šurkyān. 2006. *Al-nūba fī al-sūdān: niḍāl fī sabīl al-^ᶜadāla wa al-mušaraka fī al-sulṭa*. London: Dār Al-Ḥikma.
- United Nations Development Programme (UNDP) Sudan. 2006. *Pastoral Production Systems in South Kordofan, Study 2*. Khartoum.
- USAID, USDA, University of Missouri & Tuskegee University. 2006. Support to the Government of South Sudan and the Three Areas of the Transitional Zone. Activities implemented under the USAID-USDA PASA, 1 October to 31 December 2005. Washington, Nairobi & Juba.
- Waal, Alex de. 2006. Averting genocide in the Nuba mountains, Sudan. *Social Science Research Council Webforum: How Genocides End*. http://howgenocidesend.ssrc.org/de_Waal2/.
- Adam, E. Y. 2007. Studies on biology, some ecological aspects and importance of stemborers on sorghum in Nuba Mountains. MSc thesis. Khartoum: Sudan Academy of Sciences.
- Ahmed, Abdel Ghaffar M. 2007. *Sudanese trade in black ivory: opening old wounds*. (Occasional Paper No. 31). Cape Town: The Centre for Advanced Studies of African Society.
- Ali, S. A. I. 2007. Detection and monitoring of some tephritidae of fruit trees and their host range in Abugebeiha, South Kordofan State. MSc thesis. Khartoum: Sudan Academy of Sciences.
- Boddy, Janice Patricia 2007. *Civilizing women. British crusades in colonial Sudan*. Princeton Princeton Univ. Press.
- Dawlat ʿAbd Al-Wahhāb Jamīl. 2007. Ta'aṭīr al-nizāᶜ al-musallaḥ ʿala al-mar'a wa al-ṭīfl bi-wilāya janūb kurdufān. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Ende, Nanne op't. 2007. *Proud to be Nuba: stories of a long struggle ; faces and voices*. Tilburg: Code X Publishing.

- Harizi, Khalid El-, and Heather Klemick. 2007. *Measuring and accounting for community capabilities in Kordofan, Sudan, IFPRI Discussion Paper 00730*. Washington: International Food Policy Research Institute.
- Ille, Enrico. 2007. Ethnische Strukturen. In *Wegweiser zur Geschichte. Sudan*, edited Bernhard Chiari. Paderborn et al.: Militärgeschichtliches Forschungsamt, 131-141.
- Manger, Leif O. 2007. Ethnicity and post-conflict reconstruction in the Nuba mountains of the Sudan: processes of group-making, meaning production, and metaphorization. *Ethnoculture* 1, 72-84.
- Massaud, Massaud Mohamed. 2007. Regeneration and Propagation of *Sclerocarya birrea* (A. Rich.) Hochst. Tree in Rashad Area at Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan State. MSc thesis in Forestry. Department of Silviculture, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/9256>.
- Matus, Jason. 2007. The future of food security in the Three Areas of Sudan. *Disasters* 31 (1), 91-103.
- McCarthy, James. 2007. Selim Aga. New light on his life and explorations in West Africa. *The Journal of the Hakluyt Society* July. <http://www.hakluyt.com/journal_articles/2007/Selim_Aga.pdf>.
- Mogga, Oliver Kenyi A. 2007. Educational experience of the Sudanese refugee children in the United States. PhD thesis. Oxford, Ohio: Department of Educational Leadership, Miami University.
- Mohammed, Mariam. 2007. Investigation On Black Quarter In Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan State. MSc thesis in Microbiology. Department of Microbiology, Faculty of Veterinary Medicine, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/8858>.
- Mohammed, Nuha Ahmed, and Ahmed Ali Salih. 2007. The Woody Vegetation of Rashad District, South Kordofan, Sudan (Eastern Nuba Mountains). *Sudan Silva* 13 (1), 78-89.
- Mohammed, Widad Ahmed Ibrahim. 2007. An ecosystematic study on the legumes of Dilling area, South Kordofan state. PhD thesis. Department of Biology, Faculty of Science, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Mutwakel, Hamdein Mohammed Breima. 2007. Effect Of Urea Supplementation On The Performance Of Sheep Grazing Low Quality Pasture In Nuba Moutains. MSc thesis in Nutrition. Department of Nutrition, Faculty of Animal Production, University of Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/8370>.
- Nyaba, Peter Adwok. 2007. *The performance of the CPA's national institutions and the future of Sudan*. Malakal: Civil Society Peace Initiative.
- Pantuliano, Sara, Margie Buchanan-Smith, and Paul Murphy. 2007. *The long road home. Opportunities and obstacles to the reintegration of IDPs and refugees returning to Southern Sudan and the Three Areas. Report of Phase I*. London: Humanitarian Policy Group, Overseas Development Institute.

- Quint, Nicolas. 2007. *Le pigeon et la fourmi / Kwôrróǵá ámròǵwê / The pigeon and the ant. Conte des monts Nouba / Tèǵéeròǵw tòtì Yònnúbò / A story from the Nuba Mountains, Sudan*. Paris: L'Harmattan.
- Senn, Doreen M. 2007. *Enid in Africa*. Pukekohe: D. M. Senn. [missionary nurse]
- Siddig, El Fatih Ali, Khalid El-Harizi, & Bettina Prato. 2007. *Managing conflict over natural resources in Greater Kordofan, Sudan. Some recurrent patterns and governance implications*. (IFPRI Discussion Paper 00711). Washington: International Food Policy Research Institute.
- Ṭāriq Aḥmad ʿUṭmān. 2007. *Wāqīʿ al-daʿwah al-islāmīyya fī minṭaqa al-nūbā*. Khartoum: Munazzamat Al-Daʿwah Al-Islāmīyya, Maʿhad Mubārak Qism Allāh Lil-Buḥūṭ wa al-Tadrib.
- United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP). 2007. *Sudan: post-conflict environmental assessment*. Nairobi.
- ʿUṭmān, Ṭāriq Aḥmad. 2007. *Wāqīʿ al-daʿwah al-islāmīyah fī minṭaqat al-nūbā*. Khartoum: Munazzamat al-Daʿwah al-Islāmīyah, Maʿhad Mubārak Qasam Allāh lil-Buḥūṭh wa-al-Tadrib.
- Varhola, Christopher H. 2007. Cows, Korans, and kalashnikovs: the multiple dimensions of conflict in the Nuba Mountains of Central Sudan. *Military Review* 87 (3), 46-55.
- Young, John. 2007. *Sudan IGAD Peace Process: An Evaluation*. Vancouver: Institute of Governance Studies, Simon Fraser University Vancouver.
- ʿAzz Al-ʿArab Yaʿqūb. 2008. *Al-nuzūḥ fī jibāl al-nūba. Al-ʿasbāb, al-ʿaṭar wa al-muʿālajāt*. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Damīn, Jurhām ʿAbd al-Qādir. 2008. *Mujtamaʿāt al-nūba fī mumārasa al-mūsīqā al-taqalīdīya: ḥāla al-muhājirīn min jibāl al-nūba ʿilā wilāya al-ḥarṭūm - maḥaliya ʿumbadda*. Master thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Elgubshawi, Abdelmoneim A. I. 2008. *Soil degradation. Its aspects and modelling a case study of northeast Nuba Mountain, South Kordofan state, Sudan*. PhD thesis. Fakultät Forst-, Geo- und Hydrowissenschaften, Technische Universität, Dresden.
- Gould, L. Hannah, Magdi S. Osman, Eileen C. Farnon, Kevin S. Griffith, Marvin S. Godsey, Said Karch, Basimike Mulenda, Amgad El Kholly, Francesco Grandesso, Xavier de Radiguès, Maria-Emanuela Brair, Sylvie Briand, El Sadig Mahgoub El Tayeb, Edward B. Hayes, Herve Zeller, William Perea. 2008. An outbreak of yellow fever with concurrent chikungunya virus transmission in South Kordofan, Sudan, 2005. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene* 102 (12), 1247-1254.
- Horticultural Services Cooperative. 2008. *Southern Kordofan State Investment Map*. Khartoum.
- Human Security Baseline Assessment (HSBA). 2008. *The drift back to war. Insecurity and militarization in the Nuba Mountains*. (Sudan issue brief). Geneva: Small Arms Survey.

- Ibrahim, Mariam Mohammed Ahmed. 2008. Investigation on black quarter in Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan state. Master thesis. Department of Microbiology and Parasitology, Faculty of Veterinary, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- International Crisis Group (ICG). 2008. *Sudan's Southern Kordofan Problem: The Next Darfur?* (Crisis Group Africa Report No. 145), Khartoum, Nairobi, Brussels. <http://www.crisisgroup.org/~media/Files/africa/horn-of-africa/sudan/Sudans%20Southern%20Kordofan%20Problem%20The%20Next%20Darfur.pdf>
- Klugman, Jeni, & Asbjorn Wee. 2008. South Kordofan: A growth diagnostic. (Sector Policy Note). Khartoum: Multi-Donor Trust Fund-National, Technical Secretariat, The World Bank.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2008. Autochthonous identity: its territorial attachment and political expression in claiming communal land in the Nuba Mountains region, Sudan. In *Raum – Landschaft – Territorium. Zur Konstruktion physischer Räume als nomadischer und sesshafter Lebensraum*, edited by Roxana Kath & Anna-Katharina Rieger. Wiesbaden: Dr. Ludwig Reichert, 203-228.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2008. The autochthonous claim of land rights by the sedentary Nuba and its persistent contest by the nomadic Baggara of South Kordofan/Nuba Mountains, Sudan. In *Nomadic-sedentary relations and failing state institutions in Darfur and Kordofan, Sudan*, edited by R. Rottenburg. Halle: University of Halle, 103-129.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2008. The denied land rights of the indigenous peoples and their endangered livelihood and survival: The case of the Nuba of the Sudan. *Ethnic and Racial Studies* 31 (5), 991-1008. DOI: 10.1080/01419870701568940.
- Wassara, Samson, and Guma Kunda Komey. 2008. Challenges of Inter-faith relations in Sudan. In *Striving in Faith. Christians and Muslims in Africa*, edited by A. N. Kobai and T. Adebo. Uppsala: Life and Peace Institute, 37-55.
- Manfredi, Stefano. 2008. Counter-assertive focus in Kordofanian Baggara Arabic. *Studi Maghrebini* 6, 183-194.
- Manfredi, Stefano. 2008. Rendók: a youth secret language in Sudan. *Estudios de dialectología norteafricana y andalusí* 12, 113-129.
- Manger, Leif O. 2008. Land, territoriality and ethnic identities in the Nuba Mountains. In *Nomadic-sedentary relations and failing state institutions in Darfur and Kordofan (Sudan)*, edited by Richard Rottenburg. (Orientwissenschaftliche Hefte 26). Halle: University of Halle, 71-99.
- Massaud, Massaud Mohamed. 2008. Regeneration and propagation of *Sclerocarya birrea* (A. Rich.) Hochst. tree in Rashad area at Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan state. Master thesis. Department of Silviculture, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- MacFarland, Sherri. 2008. The victimization of the Nuba women of the Sudan. *Journal of Third World Studies* 25 (2), 21-37.
- Muḥammad, Ḥāmid Al-Ṭāhir Badawī. 2008. Al-'ab^cād al-makānīya li-l-jarīma bi-wilāyat janūb kurdufān. Dirāsa fī al-jīgrāfiyā al-'ijtimā'īya. Unpublished PhD thesis. Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.

- Mutwakel, Hamdein Mohammed Berima. 2008. Effect of urea supplementation on the performance of sheep grazing low quality pasture in Nuba Mountains. Master thesis. Department of Animal Nutrition, Faculty of Animal Production, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Narraway, Guinevere. 2008. Control and consumption: the photographs of Leni Riefenstahl. In *Riefenstahl screened: An anthology of New Criticism*, edited by Neil Christian Pages, Mary Rhiel and Ingeborg Majer-O'Sickey. New York and London: The Continuum International Publishing, 219-233.
- Osman, Alfatih A. A., Isam Salih, Ibrahim A. Shaddad, Saif El Din, M. B. Siddeeg, Hatem Eltayeb, Hajo Idriss, Walid Hamza, and E. H. Yousif. 2008. Investigation of natural radioactivity levels in water around Kadugli, Sudan. *Applied Radiation and Isotopes* 66, 1650-1653. DOI: 10.1016/j.apradiso.2007.06.014.
- Saeed, Abdalbasit. 2008. Post-conflict peace-buidling and socio-economic integration issues in Southwest Kordofan. (Sudan Report 2008: 3). Bergen: Chr.-Michelsen Institute.
- Sharkey, Heather J. 2008. Arab identity and ideology in Sudan: the politics of language, ethnicity, and race. *African Affairs* 107 (426), 21-43. DOI: 10.1093/afraf/adm068.
- Shurkian, Omer M. 2008. The Nuba: A People's Struggle for Political Niche and Equity in Sudan. *Sudan Tribune* April 1 (Comment & Analysis). <http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article26576> or <http://afsaap.org.au/assets/Shurkian.pdf> (alternative version).
- Yousif, Moatassim Ismail Amin. 2008. Effect of seasons and sticker thickness on *Sclerocarya birrea* (Humied) wood drying in Kadogli area, South Kordofan state, Sudan. Master thesis. Department of Forestry Products and Industry, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Yūsuf Iṣḥāq Aḥmad. 2008. *Al-māḍī al-ma'āsh fī jibāl al-nūbah: minṭaqat al-ajānj*. Khartoum: Dār 'Azzah lil-Našr wa al-Tawzi'. (Originally: Master thesis, University of Khartoum, Khartoum).
- Yusuf, Rahma Udu Mohdhar. 2008. Molecular assessment of antimalarial drugs resistance in *Plasmodium Falciparum* at Nuba Mountains, Southern Sudan. MSc thesis. Egerton University.
- Abdalla, Osman A. E. 2009. Groundwater recharge/discharge in semi-arid regions interpreted from isotope and chloride concentrations in north White Nile Rift, Sudan. *Hydrogeology Journal* 17, 679-692.
- Adam, Abdelmajid A. and Mohamed Ahmed H. Eltayeb. 2009. Uranium abundance in some Sudanese phosphate ores. *The Journal of the Argentine Chemical Society* 97 (2), 166-177.
- Adam, Idris Musa, Mohamed El Mukhtar, Salih El Agab El Sheikh. 2009. Effect of tapping on gum yield of *Acacia polyacantha* Willd. (Kakamut) In South Kordofan. In *Proceedings of the 46th Meeting of the National Crop Husbandry Committee*. Khartoum: Agricultural Research Corporation, 77-86. <http://www.arcsudan.sd/arc/conferences/meeting46/pdf/8.pdf>.

- Ahamed, Mohamed Idris Ibrahim. 2009. An approach towards sustainable management of Umabdalla Natural Forest Reserve – Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. Master thesis. Department of Forest Management, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Ahmed, Mohamed Idris Ibrahim. 2009. An approach towards sustainable management of Umabdalla natural forest reserve, Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. MSc thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Alamin, Suzan. 2009. Tima word structure (noun and verb). PhD thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/12572>.
- ʿAṭā Muḥammad Aḥmad Kantūl. 2009. *Al-ḥarāk al-siyāsī wa al-dīnī fī jibāl al-nūba, 1932-1964*. Khartoum: Al-Dār Al-ʿAlimīya Lil-Našr wa Al-Tawzīʿ.
- Battahani, Atta H. El-. 2009. *Nationalism and peasant politics in the Nuba Mountains region of Sudan, 1924-1966*. Khartoum: Khartoum University Press.
- Bello, Abdel Raouf Suleiman and Siddig El Tayeb Muneer. 2009. Some socio-economic and environmental impacts of animal traction as an intermediate technology In rural development: an example from Sudan. Research paper. <http://repository.ksu.edu.sa/jspui/handle/123456789/4302>.
- Casciarri, Barbara. 2009. Between Market Logic and Communal Practices: Pastoral Nomad Groups and Globalization in Contemporary Sudan (Case Studies from Central and Western Sudan). *Nomadic Peoples* 13 (1), 69-91. DOI: 10.3167/np.2009.130105.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2009. Esoterogeny and localist strategies in a Nuba Mountain community. *SUGIA Sprache und Geschichte in Afrika* 20 (Special Issue: Language Contact, Language Change and History Based on Language Sources in Africa), 75-95.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2009. Tima. In *Coding participant marking*, edited by Gerrit J. Dimmendaal. Amsterdam, Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 331–353.
- Doka, I. G. and S. M. Yagi. 2009. Ethnobotanical survey of medicinal plants in West Kordofan (Western Sudan). *Ethnobotanical Leaflets* 13, 1409-1416.
- Elamin, Eltighani M. Hamid Musa, & Ismail Er Rahil. 2009. Reconciling the trade-offs between domestic demand and export market. The case of Sudan dry-land agriculture. Research Report. Cairo: Economic Research Forum.
- Elemam, Aisha Elgili Mohamed. 2009. Microbiology and chemical composition of fermented cow urine (okah). Msc thesis in Agricultural Biotechnology. Department of Botany and Agricultural Biotechnology, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13058>.
- Elnur, Ibrahim. 2009. *Contested Sudan. The political economy of war and reconstruction*. London: Routledge.
- Fahmi, Mustafa Kamil Mahmoud. 2009. Productivity of gum tartar in Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. Master thesis. Department of Forest Management, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Freeman, Jennifer. 2009. *A view through the mountains: the peacebuilding work of Zeinab Mohamed Blandia in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan, Women Peace*

- Makers Program*. San Diego: Joan B. Kroc Institute for Peace & Justice.
- Gibbard, George, Hannah Rohde, and Sharon Rose. 2009. Moro Noun Class Morphology. In *Selected Proceedings of the 38th Annual Conference on African Linguistics*, edited by M. Matondo, F. Mc Laughlin and E. Potsdam. Somerville, MA: Cascadilla Proceedings Project, 106-117.
- Global Witness. 2009. *Fuelling Mistrust - The Need for Transparency in Sudan's Oil Industry*. London: Global Witness Limited.
- Ḥālid Muḥammad Nūr Tāj Al-Dīn. 2009. 'Ifrāzāt al-ḥarb ʿala tanmiyya al-mujtamaʿ wa al-ʿusra. Dirāsa janūb al-sūdān wa jibāl al-nūba, 2000-2008. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Hammad, Salih Adam Baraka. 2009. Epidemiology of malaria among pregnant women attending Elfula hospital. Master thesis. Department of Epidemiology, Faculty of Public Health and Environmental Hygiene, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Hassan, Jamila. 2009. *Conflict and livelihoods in the Nuba mountains of Sudan: anticipated and unanticipated impacts*. Saarbrücken: VDM Verlag Dr. Müller.
- Ille, Enrico. 2009. Der Berg Šaybūn und das Gold. Historische Narrative und die Verortung von Ressourcen in den Nuba Mountains (Sudan). In *Raum – Landschaft – Territorium. Zur Konstruktion physischer Räume als nomadische und sesshafte Lebensräume*, edited by Roxana Kath and Anna-Katharina Rieger. (Nomaden und Sesshafte 11). Wiesbaden: Reichert, 229-250.
- International Organization for Migration (IOM). 2009. State report Southern Kordofan. Village assessments and returnee monitoring. Analytical report, maps and statistical tables. Geneva.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2009. Autochthonous identity: its territorial attachment and political expression in claiming communal land in the Nuba Mountains region, Sudan. In *Raum – Landschaft – Territorium. Zur Konstruktion physischer Räume als nomadische und sesshafte Lebensräume*, edited by Roxana Kath and Anna-Katharina Rieger. (Nomaden und Sesshafte 11). Wiesbaden: Reichert, 203-226.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2009. Striving in an exclusionary state: territory, identity and ethno-politics of the Nuba, Sudan. *Journal of International Politics and Development* 7 (2), 1-20.
- Lazim, Ahmed M. M., Babo F Mohammed, Salih E.Elsheikh. 2009. Effect of four management practices on forage production in South Kordofan State. In *Proceedings of the 46th Meeting of the National Crop Husbandry Committee*. Khartoum: Agricultural Research Corporation, 87-101. <http://www.arcsudan.sd/arc/conferences/meeting46/pdf/9.pdf>.
- Maki, Elsamawal Khalil and Belgis Attia Gebreel. 2009. The role of women in jubraka farming and household food security in Kadogli (South Kordofan State, Sudan). *Ahfad Journal* 26 (1), 40-57.
- Manger, Leif. 2009. Food and identity. Processes of cultural change among the Lafofa Nuba of central Sudan. In *Food and foodways in the Middle East*, edited by Nefissa Naguib. Ramallah & Bergen: Birzeit University & Center for Development Studies, University of Bergen, 89-110.
- Manger, Leif. 2009. Religious rebellion, tribal bravery, and colonial anxieties in the

- Nuba Mountains of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. In *Connecting South and North. Sudan Studies from Bergen in honour of Mahmoud Salih*, edited by Henriette Hafsaas-Tsakos and Alexandros Tsakos. Bergen: Unifob Global & Centre for Middle Eastern and Islamic Studies, University of Bergen, 77-96.
- McKnight, Tanis. 2009. Conflict transformation or transforming the conflict? Assessing capacity development and communication in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. Research project report for M. Sc. Guelph: School of Capacity Development and Extension, University of Guelph.
- Mohammed, Basheir Osman Basheir. 2009. Traditional and modern practices in the diagnosis, treatment and prevention of animal diseases in South Kordofan state, Sudan. Master thesis. Department of Pathology, Faculty of Veterinary, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Qādir Muḥammad ʿAdam. 2009. Al-ṣirāʿāt ḥawl al-mawārid al-ṭabīʿiya: al-ʿasbāb wa al-aṭar wa al-natāʾij bi-maḥalīyatay al-Dilinj wa Rašād, wilāya kurdufān, al-Sūdān. Unpublished PhD thesis. Institute of Environmental Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Muḥammad ʿAlī Muḥammad. 2009. *Jibāl al-Nūbah : burkān šāmit*. Khartoum: Maṭbaʿat al-Munīrah al-Ḥadīthah.
- Muḥammad Hārūn Kāfī. 2009. *Al-hawīyya al-sūdāniyya: asmāʾ al-ʿašḥāš madḥal bi-marjaʿ ḥāš ʿan jibāl al-nūba*. Nairobi: Dār Al-Nafīr Lil-Tarjama wa Al-Našr.
- Muḥammad Šālīḥ Saʿīd Abū Bakr. 2009. ʿAṭar al-nizāʿāt ʿala zāhirat al-tašarrud fī al-sūdān. Dirāsa waṣfiyya taḥlīliyya ʿala janūb kurdufān, madīna kāduqlī fī al-fatra min 2002-2008. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Pantuliano, Sara, Susanne Jaspars & Deepayan Basu Ray. 2009. Where to Now? Agency Expulsions in Sudan: Consequences and Next Steps. Paper written for Overseas Development Institute, Humanitarian Policy Group & ALNAP.
- Prins, Eric. 2009. *Satellite Mapping of Land Cover and Use in relation to Oil Exploitation in Concession Block 5A in Southern Sudan 1987-2006*. European Coaliton on Oil in Sudan.
- Quint, Nicolas and Siddig A. Kokko. 2009. *The Phonology of Koalib a Kordofanian Language of the Nuba Mountains (Sudan) = Tókwró tètè kàntècá kètè kwàglíp*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Saeed, Khatir Hammad Teben. 2009. Factors affecting fuel consumption in household cooking in El-Salam locality, Southern Kordofan state, Sudan. Master thesis. Department of Forest Management, Faculty of Forestry, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Stevenson, Roland C. 2009. *Tira and Otoro. Two Kordofanian grammars*. Edited by Thilo C. Schadeberg. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Suʿād ʿAbd al-Qādir Maḥdī. 2009. Al-nizāʿāt bayn al-majmūʿāt fī al-sūdān: al-ʿasbāb wa wasāʾil ḥall al-nizāʿ wa al-taḥawwal. Dirāsa ḥāla jibāl al-nūba. Translation of the booklet "A case study of conflict in the Nuba Mountains", submitted as Master thesis. Unit of Translation and Arabicization, Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11773>.

- Sultan, Dawood H. 2009. Landmines and recovery in Sudan's Nuba Mountains. *Africa Today* 55(3), 45-61. DOI: 10.2307/27666984.
- Voogt, Alex de. 2009. A sketch of Afitti phonology. *Studies in African Linguistics* 38 (1), 35-52.
- World Food Programme (WFP) Sudan. 2009. Rural South Kordofan Food Security Assessment, March 2009. Final Report. Khartoum.
- Abdalla, Abdu E., Mahmoud F. Mahmoud, Ahmed M. El Naim. 2010. Evaluation of Some Maize (*Zea Mays* L.) Varieties in Different Environments of the Nuba Mountain of Sudan. *Australian Journal of Basic and Applied Sciences* 4 (12), 6605-6610.
- Abdelhay, Ashraf Kamal. 2010. The politics of writing tribal identities in the Sudan. The case of the colonial Nuba policy. *Journal of Multilingual and Multicultural Development* 31 (2), 201-213.
- Adam ʿAlī Jibrīl. 2010. 'Aṭar al-tanmiyya fī daʿm al-salām wa al-ʿistiqrār. Dirāsa ḥālat manṭiqat al-misīriyya bi-janūb kurdufān. Magister thesis. Khartoum: Peace and Development Studies Centre, University of Juba.
- Adam, Yahia Omar, and Jürgen Pretzsch. 2010. Contribution of local trade in *Ziziphus spina-christi* L. fruits to rural household's economy in Rashad locality, Sudan. *Forestry Ideas* 16 (1), 19-27.
- Ahmed, Mey Eltayeb. 2010. *The National and Indigenous Management of Environmental Conflicts in the Savannah Belt, Sudan. Case Studies of the Blue Nile and Nuba Mountains*. Saarbrücken: Lambert Academic Publishing.
- Ali, Safiedin Elnur and Mohammed M. A. M. Ibnouf. 2010. Epidemic of Kaposi's sarcoma in the Nuba Mountains: fact or fiction. *Sudan Journal of Medical Sciences* 5 (4), 307-311. <http://www.sudjms.net/issues/5-4/>.
- Bashir, Abeer Mohamed Ali. 2010. Phonetic And Phonological Study Of The Tima Language. MSc thesis in Linguistics. Faculty of Arts, University of Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11964>.
- Damin, Samira Musa Armin. 2010. Return migration to the Nuba Mountains. In *After the Comprehensive Peace Agreement in Sudan: Sign of Change?*, edited by Elke Grawert. London: James Currey, 130-140.
- Darfur Relief and Documentation Centre (DRDC). 2010. *5th Population and Housing Census in Sudan – An Incomplete Exercise*. <http://www.pambazuka.org/images/articles/470/Sudan.pdf>.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2010. Ditransitive constructions in Tima. In *Studies in ditransitive constructions: A comparative handbook*, edited by Bernard Comrie, Martin Haspelmath and Andrej Melchikov. Berlin: Mouton de Gruyter, 204–220.
- European Coalition on Oil in Sudan (ECOS). 2010. *Unpaid Debt - The Legacy of Lundin, Petronas and OMV in Block 5A, Sudan 1977-2003*. Utrecht.
- European Coalition on Oil in Sudan (ECOS). 2010. *Sudan's Oil Industry on the Eve of the Referendum*. Utrecht.
- Fatih Abdel A'al, Tayseer El-. 2010. Governmental & NGO structures in Dilling Locality, Southern Kordofan. In *After the Comprehensive Peace Agreement in Sudan: Sign of Change?*, edited by Elke Grawert. London: James Currey, 103-109.

- Hale, Sondra. 2010. Rape as a marker and eraser of difference: Darfur and the Nuba mountains (Sudan). In *Gender, war, and militarism: feminist perspectives*, edited by Laura Sjoberg and Sandra Via. Westport. Santa Barbara: Praeger Security International, 105-113.
- Hammond, Peter. 2010/1996. *Faith under fire in the Sudan*. Newlands: Frontline Fellowship.
- Human Security Baseline Assessment (HSBA). 2010. *Arms flows to North and South Kordofan*. (Sudan Issue Brief). Geneva: Small Arms Survey, Human Security Baseline Assessment.
- Johnson, Douglas H. 2010. *When Boundaries become borders: the impact of boundary making in Southern Sudan's frontier zones*. London: Rift Valley Institute.
- Kafi, Nasr Aldeen Al Rahima. 2010. Changes in the patterns of child labor in conflict areas after the Comprehensive Peace Agreement in 2005. The case study of Kadugli locality in South Kordofan state. MSc thesis. Department of Sociology and Social Anthropology, Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum.
- Kajivora, Edward Riak. 2010. Ambitious literacy project is changing lives and attitudes of Nuba people. In *Sociolinguistics, literacy and Bible translation in Africa*, edited by Dieudonné P. Agora Bessong. Yaoundé: Édition CLÉ.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2010. Land Factor in Wars and Conflicts in Africa: The Case of the Nuba Struggle in Sudan. In *Wars and Peace in Africa. History, Nationalism and the State*, edited by Toyin Falola and Raphael C. Njoku. Durham: Carolina Academic Press, 347-376.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2010. Ethnic identity politics and boundary making in claiming communal land in the Nuba Mountains after the CPA. In *After the Comprehensive Peace Agreement in Sudan: Sign of change?*, edited by Elke Grawert. London: James Currey, 110-129.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2010. *Land, governance, conflict and the Nuba of Sudan*. Oxford: James Currey.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2010. Land Factor in Wars and Conflicts in Africa: The Case of the Nuba Struggle in Sudan. In *Wars and Peace in Africa. History, Nationalism and the State*, edited by Toyin Falola and Raphael C. Njoku. Durham: Carolina Academic Press, 347-376.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2010. The Comprehensive Peace Agreement and the questions of identity, territory and political destiny of the indigenous Nuba of the Sudan. *International Journal of African Renaissance* 5 (2), 48-64.
- Lamoureaux, Siri. 2010. Imagined connectivity, poetic text-messaging and appropriation in Sudan. In *Communication technologies in Latin America and Africa: A multidisciplinary perspective*, edited by M. Fernandez-Ardevol & A. Ros Hajar. Barcelona: Universitat Oberta de Catalunya, 221-244.
- Large, Judith and El-Lazim Suleiman El-Basha. 2010. A bitter harvest and grounds for reform: the Nuba Mountains. Conflicted land and transitional Sudan. (Working Paper). Berlin: Berghof Foundation for Peace Support.

- McGregor, Jon. 2010. Sudan-Nuba: the geography of hope. In *Writing on the edge. Great contemporary writers on the front line of crisis*, edited by Tom Craig and Dan Crowe. New York: Rizzoli International Publications in association with Médecins sans frontières.
- Peter, Marina. 2010. Blue Nile, Nuba Mountains und Abyei: Drei Gebiete im Übergang – aber wohin? In *Sudan – Kein leichter Weg in die Zukunft*, edited by Bernd Hermann. Berlin: Heinrich Böll Stiftung.
- Rābiḥ Muḥammad Nūr Rābiḥ Aḥmad. 2010. Al-taḡyīr fī nuḡum ḥayāza al-‘arḍ wa istiḥdāmātihā wa ‘aṭariha fī jibāl al-nūba al-šarqiyya (1970-2009). PhD thesis. University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/12309>.
- Umar Muṣṭafa Šurkyān. 2010. *Al-sūdān. Intifāḍ muwāṭini al-manāṭiq al-maqfūla*. Author’s edition.
- Tahir, Bashir Awad El, Kamal Eldin Mohammed Fadl, and Abdel Galil Doka Fadlalmula. 2010. Forest biodiversity in Kordofan region, Sudan: effects of climate change, pests, disease and human activities. *Biodiversity* 11 (3&4), 34-43.
- Wassara, Samson S. 2010. Problems & prospects for peaceful coexistence in the Nuba Mountains. In *After the Comprehensive Peace Agreement in Sudan: Sign of Change?*, edited by E. Grawert. London: James Currey, 83-102.
- Wily, Liz Alden. 2010. Making peace impossible? Failure to honour the land obligations of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement in central Sudan. A resource paper.
- World Food Programme (WFP). 2010. Emergency Food Security Assessment (EFSA). South Kordofan, Sudan. October. Rome.
- Zver, Tamara. 2010. Zatiranje in diskriminacija ljudstva Nuba v sudanski državi : (konflikt v Nubskih gorah) : zaključno delo. Thesis. Univ. na Primorskem, Fak. za humanistične študije Koper, Geografija.
- Abdalla, Nazar M. 2011. Comparative Study of Immune-Diagnostic Tools with Polymerase Chain Reaction in Sub-Clinical Leishmaniasis Isolates. *Journal of Medicine* 12 (1), 34-39. DOI: 10.3329/jom.v12i1.5422.
- African Centre for Justice and Peace Studies. 2011. On the brink again: conflict and ethnic cleansing in South Kordofan. New York: African Centre for Justice and Peace Studies.
- Calkins, Sandra, and Guma Kunda Komey. 2011. Umkämpfte Weiden: Landzugang und Überleben im Sudan. *Geographische Rundschau* 63 (7-8, Juli-August), 28-35.
- Chavunduka, Charles and Daniel W. Bromley. 2011. Climate, carbon, civil war and flexible boundaries: Sudan’s contested landscape. *Land Use Policy* 28, 907-916.
- Corbett, Justin. 2011. Learning from the Nuba: Civilian resilience and self-protection during conflict. L2GP South Kordofan/ Sudan Study. Copenhagen: Local to Global Protection.
- Flint, Julie. 2011. The Nuba Mountains: Central to Sudan’s Stability. (CPA Alert No. 3). Utrecht: IKV Pax Christi.
- Global Witness. 2011. Crude Calculations - The Continued Lack of Transparency over Oil in Sudan. London: Global Witness Limited.

- Goenster, Sven, Martin Wiehle, Katja Kehlenbeck, Ramni Jamnadass, Jens Gebauer, Andreas Buerkert. 2011. Indigenous fruit trees in homegardens of the Nuba Mountains, Central Sudan: tree diversity and potential for improving the nutrition and income of rural communities. *Acta Horticulturae* 911, 355-364. DOI: 10.17660/ActaHortic.2011.911.41.
- Gumaa, Yahia Omar Adam. 2011. Contribution of local-level trade in non timer forest products to rural development in Rashad locality of Nuba Mountains, Sudan. Doctoral dissertation. Tharandt: Fakultät Forst-, Geo- und Hydrowissenschaften, Technische Universität Dresden.
- Ḥassan Mūsā. 2011. Man iḥtara^c al-nūba? Al-tadāḥul al-ṭaqāfi wa al-ṣirqī ka-ḍamāna lil-salām fī jibāl al-nūba. *Respect. Sudanese Journal for Human Rights' Culture and Issues of Cultural Diversity* 13 (December).
- Ille, Enrico. 2011. *Tracing golden past. Historical narratives about Shaybun and Shawabna in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan*. Leipzig and Weissenfels: Ille & Riemer.
- Johnson, Hilde F. 2011. *Waging peace in Sudan. The inside story of the negotiations that ended Africa's longest civil war*. Brighton et. al.: Sussex Academic Press.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2011. Pastoral-sedentary market relations in a war situation: the Baqqāra-Nuba case (Sudan). In *Economic spaces of pastoral production and commodity systems. Markets and livelihoods*, edited by Jörg Gertel and Richard Le Heron. Farnham and Burlington: Ashgate, 79-106.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2011. The historical and contemporary basis of the renewed war in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Discourse* 1 (1), 24-48.
- Lamoureaux, Siri. 2011. *'Message in a mobile'. Mixed-messages, tales of missing and mobile communities at the University of Khartoum*. Bamenda & Leiden: Langaa & African Studies Centre.
- Mohamed, N. E., U. Yaramandi, K. M. Kheiralla, & M. Y. Abdelgalil. 2011. Assessment of integrated electrical resistivity data on complex aquifer structures in NE Nuba Mountains – Sudan. *Journal of African Earth Sciences* 60, 337-345.
- Osman, Amani A. 2011. Population and Animals Dynamic Effects on Leishmaniasis in Sudan. *Research Journal of Medical Sciences* 5 (1), 52-55. DOI: 10.3923/rjmsci.2011.52.55.
- Osman, Amani A. 2011. Epidemiology of Leishmaniasis in South Kordofan Region, Western Sudan. *Research Journal of Medical Sciences* 5 (2), 108-111. DOI: 10.3923/rjmsci.2011.108.111.
- Rottenburg, Richard, Guma Kunda Komey and Enrico Ille. 2011/2015. The genesis of recurring wars in Sudan. Rethinking the violent conflicts in the Nuba Mountains / South Kordofan. (Nuba Mountains Studies Working Paper 1). Halle: LOST Research Group, University of Halle. <http://www.remep.mpg.de/files/of_interest/rottenburg_et_al_2011south_kordofan.pdf>.
- Totten, Samuel. 2011. Genocide of the Nuba. In *Genocide of indigenous peoples. A critical bibliographic review*, New Brunswick: Transaction Publishers, 195-229.

- Umar Muṣṭafa Šurkyān. 2011. Al-sūdān. Injifāḍ muwāṭinī al-manāṭiq al-maqfūla. *Respect. Sudanese Journal for Human Rights' Culture and Issues of Cultural Diversity* 13 (December), 1-20.
- UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs. 2011. South Kordofan Situation Reports No. 1-15. New York, Geneva.
- UN Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs. 2011. South Kordofan and Blue Nile Situation Report No. 16-22. New York, Geneva.
- UN Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights. 2011. Preliminary report on violations of international human rights and humanitarian law in Southern Kordofan from 5 to 30 June 2011. Geneva: OHCHR.
- Verjee, Aly. 2011. Disputed votes, deficient observation. The 2011 election in South Kordofan, Sudan. (African Elections Project Research Paper). London & Nairobi: Rift Valley Institute.
http://www.sudantribune.com/IMG/pdf/Unfinished_Business- South Kordofan s State Elections-3.pdf.

5) Since 2012

- ʿAbd al-Bāqī Ḥassan Fayrīn (Amūn). 2012. *Al-āmāwiyyūn (al-nīmāng). Baqiyya al-šāʿb al-marawī (barwā) al-ʿazīm*. Author's edition.
- ʿAbd al-Rahīm Ḥāmid Muqaddam. 2012. Al-luġa , adwār al-nūʿ al-ijtimāʿī fī al-sūdān – mujtamaʿ al-dillinj namūdijan. *Majallat Al-Dirāsāt Al-Sūdāniyya* 18, 159-188.
- Abtew, Asmamaw Alema, Jürgen Pretzsch, Tarif El-Sheikh Mohmoud and Yahia Omar Adam. 2012. Commodity chain of frankincense from the dry woodlands of Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan State, Sudan. *Small-scale Forestry* 11, 365-388. DOI: 10.1007/s11842-011-9189-4.
- Adam, Abdel Majid A., and Mahmoud Salman. 2012. Application of multivariate statistical analyses in the differentiation between two phosphate ores from the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *International Journal of Environmental Studies* 69 (5), 785-805. DOI: 10.1080/00207233.2012.712783.
- Adam, Abdelmajid A., and Mohamed Ahmed H. Eltayeb. 2012. Multivariate statistical analysis of radioactive variables in two phosphate ores from Sudan. *Journal of Environmental Radioactivity* 107, 23-43.
- Alamin, Suzan. 2012. *An initial syntactic analysis of Asheron (a Nuba Mountain language)*. Saarbrücken: Lap Lambert Academic Publishing.
- Alamin, Suzan. 2012. *The nominal and verbal morphology of Tima. A Niger-Congo lanugage spoken in the Nuba Mountains*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Alamin, Suzan, Gertrud Schneider-Blum and Gerrit J. Dimmendaal. 2012. Finding your way in Tima. In *Directionality in grammar and discourse: Case studies from Africa*, edited by Angelika Mietzner and Ulrike Claudi. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe, 9-33.
- Alu, Fajak Avajani Angalo. 2012. Towards an integration of the Nuba Tira traditional spiritual leadership with the biblical leadership principles of Nehemiah. Master of Theology thesis. South African Theological Seminar, Bryanston.
- Daldūm Aḥmad Al-ʿUbayd Al-Mudīr. 2012. Mubādarāt al-salām li-taswīyya qaḍiyya jibāl al-nūba, 1991-2002. Magister thesis in International Relations, Department of Political Sciences, Faculty of Economic and Social Studies, University of Khartoum, Khartoum. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13620>.
- Daldoum, D. M. A., M. M. Massaud, Yahia Omar Adam. 2012. Distribution, fruit production and natural regeneration of *Sclerocarya birrea* (A. Rich.) Hochst. subsp. *birrea* in the Nuba mountains, Sudan. *Agricultural Research and Reviews* 1 (5), 148-152.
- Detailleur, Joachim and Massimiliano Spotti. 2012. Placing shibboleths at the institutional gate: LADO tests and the construction of asylum seekers' identities. (Working Papers in Urban Language and Literacies, 99). London: Centre for Language Discourse & Communication, King's College.
- Fadl, K. E. M. 2012. Effects of tapping date on guma Arabic production in the Nuba Mountain Area, South Kordofan State, Sudan. In *Gum Arabic*, edited by John F. Kenney, Glyn O. Phillips, Peter A. Williams. (Special Publication Royal Society of Chemistry 333, 1). London: RSC Publishing, 129-136. DOI: 10.1039/9781849733106-00129.

- Humanitarian Policy Group, Overseas Development Institute. 2012. Humanitarian crisis in South Kordofan: the need for a political solution. (HPG Briefing Note). London.
- Ille, Enrico. 2012. Faqih 'Ali. In *Dictionary of African Biography. Volume 2*, edited by Emmanuel K. Akyeampong and Henry Louis Gates. Oxford et al.: Oxford University Press, 342-343.
- Ille, Enrico. 2012. The classification of drinking water between public administration and rural communities in South Kordofan, Sudan. Travelling models and technologies. *Sociologus* 62 (1), 73-93.
- Jurhām 'Abd al-Qādir. 2012. *Qurā'a tāriḥiyya wa nafsīyya li-ḥikāyāt min jibāl al-nūba*. Kadugli: Kadugli Capital of Sudanese Heritage.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2012. Climate change and recurring conflicts. An interplay between nature and humans. *New Routes* 17 (2), 34-37.
- Krell, Amy. 2012. Rapid appraisal sociolinguistic survey among Ama, Karko and Wali language groups. Southern Kordofan, Sudan. (Electronic Survey Report 2012-023). Dallas: SIL International. <https://www.sil.org/resources/archives/50138>.
- Manfredi, Stefano. 2012. Dialect mixing and dialect levelling in Kordofanian Baggara Arabic (western Sudan). In *Dynamiques langagières en Arabophonies : variations, contacts, migrations et créations artistique*, edited by Alexandrine Barontini, Christophe Pereira, Ángeles Vincente and Karima Ziamari. Zaragoza: Universidad de Zaragoza, Área de Estudios Árabes e Islámicos, 141-162.
- Meerpohl, Meike. 2012. *The Tima of the Nuba Mountains (Sudan): a social anthropological study*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Mohamed, N. E., H. Brasse, M. Y. Abdelgalil, K. M. Kheiralla. 2012. Geoelectric and VLF electromagnetic survey on complex aquifer structures, Central Sudan. *Comunicações Geológicas* 99 (2), 95-100. http://www.ineg.pt/download/6022/11_art_cg11-062-1511_final.pdf.
- Mubarak, A. R., M. H. Abdalla, & S. Nortcliff. 2012. Millet (*Pennisetum typhoides*) yield and selected soil attributes as influenced by some tree types of the semi-arid tropics of Sudan. *Journal of Arid Environments* 77, 96-102.
- Omer, I. M. A., K. E. M. Fadl, M. M. Masuad. 2012. Determination of Optimum Tapping Date for Gum Arabic Production in the Nuba Mountain Area, South Kordofan State, Sudan. In *Gum Arabic*, edited by John F. Kenney, Glyn O. Phillips, Peter A. Williams. (Special Publication Royal Society of Chemistry 333, 1). London: RSC Publishing, 125-128. DOI: 10.1039/9781849733106-00125.
- Sandall, Roger. 2012. The slave girl and the professor. *Quadrant* 56 (3), 37-43. <https://quadrant.org.au/magazine/2012/03/the-slave-girl-and-the-professor/>.
- Schneider-Blum, Gertrud. 2012. Don't waste words – perspectives on the Tima lexicon. In *Proceedings of the 6th World Congress of African Linguistics, Cologne, 17–21 August 2009*, edited by Matthias Brenzinger and Anne-Maria Fehn. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe, 529-536.
- Totten, Samuel. 2012. *Genocide by attrition. The Nuba Mountains of Sudan*. New Brunswick and London: Transaction Publishers. Republished 2017.
- Waal, Alex de. 2012. The Nuba Mountains, Sudan. In *Centuries of genocide: essays and*

- eyewitness accounts*, edited by Samuel Totten and William S. Parsons. New York: Routledge, 421-446.
- Welsh, Erin E. 2012. Establishing difference: the gendering and racialization of power in genocide. M.A. thesis. Department of Political Science, College of Sciences, University of Central Florida, Orlando.
- Adam, Yahia Omar, Jürgen Pretzsch, Davide Pettenella. 2013. Contribution of Non-Timber Forest Products livelihood strategies to rural development in drylands of Sudan: Potentials and failures. *Agricultural Systems* 117, 90-97. DOI: 10.1016/j.agsy.2012.12.008.
- Editorial. 2013. Only one doctor is left working in rebel controlled Nuba Mountains. *BMJ* 346, f759. DOI: 10.1136/bmj.f759.
- Førrisdahl, Vibeke. 2013. The new state of South Sudan and identities in the borderlands. A field study on peace at the borderland of Unity and Southern Kordofan. Master thesis. Roskilde University, Roskilde. <http://rudar.ruc.dk/handle/1800/12277>.
- Gönster, Sven. 2013. Effects of transformation processes in 'jubraka' agroforestry systems of the Nuba Mountains, Sudan, on nutrient fluxes. Doctoral dissertation. Faculty of Organic Agricultural Sciences. Witzenhausen, Kassel: University of Kassel.
- Gramizzi, Claudio and Jérôme Tubiana. 2013. *New war, old enemies: conflict dynamics in South Kordofan*. Geneva: Human Security Baseline Assessment, Small Arms Survey.
- ICF GHK. 2013. Independent evaluation of the Multi-Donor Trust Fund in Sudan, World Bank. Final evaluation report. London.
- Ille, Enrico. 2013. Literacy, translation, practices: Groundwater location under stress in South Kordofan (Republic of Sudan). *Journal des Anthropologues* 132-133: 219-242.
- Ille, Enrico. 2013. *Projections, plans and projects. Development as the extension of organizing principles and its consequences in the Nuba Mountains / South Kordofan, Sudan, 2005-2011*. Leipzig & Weissenfels: Ille & Riemer.
- Ille, Enrico. 2013. The 2008 'quota' in an urban-rural civil society conference and beyond. *Ahfad Journal* 30 (2), 107-119.
- Ille, Enrico and Sandra Calkins. 2013. Gold mining concessions in Sudan's written laws, and practices of gold extraction in the Nuba Mountains. In *Forging two nations. insights on Sudan and South Sudan*, edited by Elke Grawert. Addis Ababa and Bonn: OSSREA and BICC, 112-126.
- Kadouf, Hunud Abia. 2013. *Law, custom and property rights among the Āma/Nyiman of the Nuba Mountains in the Sudan. An analysis of traditional property concepts in a historical perspective*. Singapore: Trafford Publishing.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2013. The Nuba political predicament in Sudan(s): seeking resources beyond borders. In *The borderlands of South Sudan: authority and identity in contemporary and historical perspectives*, edited by Christopher Vaughan, Mareike Schomerus and Lotje de Vries. New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 89-108.

- Manfredi, Stefano. 2013. Native and non-native varieties of Arabic in an emerging urban centre of western Sudan. Evidence from Kadugli. In *African Arabic: Approaches to Dialectology*, edited by Mena Lafkioui. Berlin & New York: De Gruyter, 13-51.
- Noor, Sufian K. M., Sarra O. E. Bushara, Amel A. Sulaiman, Wadie M. Y. Elmadhoun. 2013. A Preliminary Survey of Un-diagnosed Hypertension among Nubians and Coptics in Atbara and Eldamer Cities, Sudan: Does Ethnicity Affect Prevalence? *Arab Journal of Nephrology and Transplantation* 6 (3), 193-196.
- Schadeberg, Thilo C., and Roger Blench, eds. 2013. *Nuba Mountain Language Studies*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Schneider-Blum, Gertrud. 2013. *A Tima-English Dictionary : an illustrated lexicon of a Niger-Congo Language spoken in the Nuba Mountains (Sudan)*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Schneider-Blum, Gertrud. 2013. *Nayayirak tamaa dumurik [Speak Tima!]*. Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Schneider-Blum, Gertrud and Gerrit J. Dimmendaal. 2013. Excite your senses: Glances into the field of perception and cognition in Tima. In *Perception and cognition*, edited by Alexandra Y. Aikhenvald and Anne Storch. Leiden: Brill, 217-249.
- Wiehle, Martin. 2013. Effects of transformation processes in 'jubraka' agroforestry systems of the Nuba Mountains, Sudan, on plant diversity. Doctoral dissertation. Faculty of Organic Agricultural Sciences, Organic Plant Production and Agroecosystems Research in the Tropics and Subtropics (OPATS). Witzenhausen, Kassel: University of Kassel.
- Ylönen, Aleksi. 2013. Still caught in the middle: Nuba political struggle and failure of Comprehensive Peace Agreement in Sudan. In *State and Societal Challenges in the Horn of Africa: Conflict and processes of state formation, reconfiguration and disintegration*, edited by Alexandra Magnólia Dias. Lisbon: Center of African Studies (CEA) ISCTE-IUL, University Institute of Lisbon, 126-142. <http://books.openedition.org/cei/288>.
- Abd al-Ḥamīd Muḥammad Aḥmad. 2014. *Al-duʿāh wa-al-iṣlāḥiyyūn bi-jibāl al-nūbah: raṣd wa-namāḍij*. Khartoum: Munazzamat al-Daʿwah al-Islāmiyya, Maḥad Mubārak Qasam Allāh lil-Buḥūt wa-al-Tadrib.
- Adam, Abdelmajid A., Mohamed Ahmed H. Eltayeb, and Omar B. Ibrahim. 2014. Uranium recovery from Uro area phosphate ore, Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Arabian Journal of Chemistry* 7 (5), 758-769. DOI: 10.1016/j.arajc.2010.12.017.
- Adam, Yahia Omar. 2014. Local Knowledge on Trees Utilization and Their Existing Threats in Rashad District of Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Journal of Forest and Environmental Science* 30 (4), 342-350. DOI: 10.7747/JFES.2014.30.4.342.
- Ali, Suliman A. Ibrahim, Samira A. Mohamed, Mohammed E. E. Mahmoud, Salih A. I. Sabiel, Saqib Ali and Arif Ali. 2014. Monitoring of Tephritidae of Fruit Trees and Their Level of Infestation in South Kordofan State, Sudan. *International Journal of Agriculture Innovations and Research* 2 (5), 687-693.
- Allajabou, Hassan Abdelnabi and Abdel Raouf Suleiman Bello. 2014. Rural youth and agriculture 'problem' in Sudan: a case from the Nuba Mountains. *World Rural*

- Observations* 6 (4), 70-74.
- Ashworth, John, Haruun Lual Ruun, Emmanuel LoWilla, and Maura A Ryan. 2014. Blue Nile and the Nuba mountains: outside the UN umbrella. In *The voice of the voiceless: the role of the church in the Sudanese Civil War, 1983-2005*. Nairobi: Paulines Publications Africa.
- Ballal, M. E., N. K. E. Salih and T. K. Abdel Magid. 2014. Ethno-botany of natural forests of Nuba Mountains, South Kordofan State, Sudan. *Journal of Forest Products and Industries* 3 (1), 13-19.
- Bello, Abdel Raouf Suleiman. 2014. Agriculture communal labor in the Nuba Mountains. *Journal of Research in Peace, Gender and Development* 4 (3), 48-54. DOI: 10.14303/jrpdg.2014.023.
- Bello, Abdel Raouf Suleiman and Shadia A. M. Daoud. 2014. The use of social capital among Urban Poor: A study of the displaced Nuba group in Khartoum, Sudan. *Journal Research in Peace, Gender and Development* 4 (2), 21-26. DOI: 10.14303/jrpgd.2014.012.
- Bronkhorst, Salomé. 2014. Hurdles for pastoralism as adaptation to climate change in Southern Kordofan, Sudan. In *Conflict-sensitive adaptation to climate change in Africa*, edited by Urmilla Bob and Salomé Bronkhorst. Berlin: Berliner Wissenschafts-Verlag, 221-240.
- Carrillo, Amy, Omar Ezzeldin, Seham Kafafi, Carine Abouseif. 2015. The Unexpected Consequences of a Cultural Event. *The Community Psychologist* 48 (1), 10-11. http://www.scra27.org/files/1714/3555/2451/TCP_481_Winter_2015.pdf.
- Černič, Jernej Letnar. 2014. Economic, social, and cultural rights of the Purak Peoples. In *Litigating transnational human rights obligations: alternative judgements*, edited by Mark Gibney and Wouter Vandenhoe. Abingdon, Oxon: Routledge, 99-115.
- Conley-Zilkic, Bridget and Alex de Waal. 2014. Setting the agenda for evidence-based research on ending mass atrocities. *Journal of Genocide Research* 16 (1), 55-76. DOI: 10.1080/14623528.2014.878113.
- Deafalla, Taisser H. H., Elmar Csaplovics, Mustafa M. El-Abbas. 2014. The application of remote sensing for climate change adaptation in Sahel region. *Proc. SPIE* 9245, Earth Resources and Environmental Remote Sensing/GIS Applications V, 92451R. DOI: 10.1117/12.2067460.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2014. Pluractionality and the distribution of number marking across categories. In *Number constructions and semantics. Case studies from Africa, Amazonia, India and Oceania*, edited by Anne Storch and Gerrit J. Dimmendaal. Amsterdam, Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 58-75.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2014. The grammar of knowledge in Tima. In *The grammar of knowledge: a cross-linguistic topology*, edited by Alexandra Y. Aikhenvald and R. M. W. Dixon. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 217-249. DOI: 10.1093/acprof:oso/9780198701316.003.0012.
- Dunlop, Jason A. and Manal Siyam. 2014. Spiders of Sudan. A literature review. *Arachnology* 16 (5), 161-175. DOI: 10.13156/arac.2012.16.5.167.
- Elzein Mohammed, E. A., M. A. Mohamed-Ali, A. H. El-Nadi, Elgaily M. Babiker. 2014.

- Gamma-ray measurements of naturally occurring radioactivity at Dumbeir Area, East Nuba Mountains, Central Sudan. *International Journal of Engineering and Technical Research* 2 (12), 73-77.
- Goenster, Sven, Martin Wiehle, Jens Gebauer, Abdalla Mohamed Ali and Andreas Buerkert. 2014. Carbon and nutrient fluxes and balances in Nuba Mountains homegardens. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems*, June 2014. DOI: 10.1007/s10705-014-9624-y.
- Government of Sudan, Federal Ministry of Health, Directorate of Emergency and Humanitarian Action. 2014. South Kordofan State Emergency Profile. Khartoum.
- Ibrahim, Sitar M., Maruod E. Maruod, Tarig E. Mahmoud, Ashraf A. A. Hassan. 2014. Non-Timber Forest Products (NTFPs): Opportunities and Constrains to Achieve Food Security and Livelihood in western sector localities of South Kordofan state, Sudan. *International Journal of Farming and Allied Sciences* 3 (12), 1248-1255.
- Ibrahim, Suleiman Ibrahim Omar. 2014. The phonological description of the Daju Lagawa language. Master thesis in Linguistics. Sudan University of Science and Technology, Khartoum. <http://repository.sustech.edu/handle/123456789/9677>.
- Idris, Hajo, Isam Salih, Abdulaziz S. Alaamer, M. Y. Abdelgalil, Salih Ali Salih, Amna H. Hasan, Mohamed A. Eltahir, Mustafa M. O. Ahamed. 2014. Study of radon in soil gas, trace elements and climatic parameters around South Kordofan state, Sudan. *Environmental Earth Sciences* 72 (2), 335-339. DOI: 10.1007/s12665-013-2954-2.
- Ille, Enrico. 2014. Greedy donors? Uncertainty and the organisation of seed distribution in the Nuba Mountains. In *Emerging orders in the Sudans*, edited by Sandra Calkins, Enrico Ille and Richard Rottenburg. Bamenda: Langaa, 221-240.
- Jenks, Peter. 2014. Head Movement in Moro DPs: Evidence for a Unified Theory of Movement. In *Proceedings of the 31st West Coast Conference on Formal Linguistics*, edited by Robert E. Santana-LaBarge. Somerville: Cascadilla Proceedings Project, 248-257.
- Khamis Katcho Kunda. 2014. *Jibāl al-nūba. Šāʿb wa tārīḥ wa ḥaḍāra*. Author's edition.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2014. 'Popular consultation' as a mechanism for peaceful social order in the Nuba Mountains / South Kordofan? In *Emerging orders in the Sudans*, edited by Sandra Calkins, Enrico Ille and Richard Rottenburg. Bamenda: Langaa, 251-270.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2014. Sedentary-nomadic relations in a shared territory: post-conflict dynamics in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. In *Disrupting territories. Land, commodification & conflict in Sudan*, edited by Jörg Gertel, Richard Rottenburg and Sandra Calkins. Woodbridge & Rochester: James Currey, 121-151.
- Kumar, Akshaya. 2014. Extermination by Design. The Case for Crimes against Humanity in Sudan's Nuba Mountains. Policy Brief. Washington: The Enough Project.
- Martínez, Damián Omar. 2014. The three lives of Gerd Baumann: a brief account of the anthropologist and his anthropology (1953-2014). *Social Anthropology* 22 (3), 354-362. DOI: 10.1111/1469-8676.12083.

- Maruod E. Maruod, Sitar M. Ibrahim, Tarig E. Mahmoud, Makeen A. Makeen. 2014. Impact of wild fruits local marketing to household income and livelihood in western sector localities (Elbiga and Elsalam) of South Kordofan state, Sudan. *International Journal of Education and Research* 2 (11), 319-332.
- Mohammed, E. A. Elzein, M. A. Mohamed-Ali, A. H. El-Nadi, and Elgaily M. Babiker. 2014. Gamma-ray measurements of naturally occurring radioactivity at Dumbeir area, East Nuba Mountains, Central Sudan. *International Journal of Engineering and Technical Research* 2 (12), 73-77.
- Moszynski, Peter. 2014. Beleaguered surgeon calls for end to humanitarian blockade of Sudan's Nuba enclave. *BMJ* 348, g1921. DOI: : 10.1136/bmj.g1921.
- Mugaddam, Abdel Rahim Hamid. 2014. Language status and use in Dilling City, the Nuba Mountains. *Journal of Multilingual and Multicultural Development* 27 (4), 290-304. DOI: 10.2167/jmmd444.1.
- Mugaddam, Abdel Rahim and Ashraf Abdelhay. 2014. The politics of literacy in the Sudan: vernacular literacy movements in the Nuba Mountains. In *African literacies: ideologies, scripts, education*, edited by Kasper Juffermans, Yonas Mesfun Asfaha and Ashraf Abdelhay. Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 178-205.
- Murakah Mohammed, Ahmed Mohammed, Ibrahim Adam Eldukheri, Elkhalil Elnour Breima. 2014. Negative Effects of Humanitarian Aid in Civil War: The Case of Operation Life Line Sudan. *Greener Journal of Agricultural Sciences* 4 (4), 130-135. DOI: 10.15580/GJAS.2014.4.012714070.
- Rose, Sharon, Farrell Ackerman, George Gibbard, Peter Jenks, Laura Kertz and Hannah Rohde. 2014. In-situ and ex-situ wh-question constructions in Moro. *Journal of African Languages and Linguistics* 35, 91-125. DOI: 10.1515/jall-2014-0003.
- Salih, Nagwa Kamal-Eldin M. and Abbas Hassan Ali. 2014. Wild food trees in Eastern Nuba Mountains, Sudan: use, diversity, and threatening factors. *Journal of Agriculture and Rural Development in the Tropics and Subtropics* 115 (1), 1-7.
- Sharif, Mariam. 2014. Institutionalisation and regulation of medical kits in an emergency situation in the Nuba Mountains / South Kordofan. In *Emerging orders in the Sudans*, edited by Sandra Calkins, Enrico Ille and Richard Rottenburg. Bamenda: Langaa, 241-250.
- Sudan Consortium. 2014. The impact of aerial bombing of civilian settlements in Southern Kordofan and Blue Nile States, Republic of Sudan. Kampala.
- Totten, Samuel. 2014. Interview with Dr. Tom Catena, Physician-Surgeon, Mother of Mercy Hospital in Gidel, South Kordofan (Nuba Mountains), Sudan. *Genocide Studies International* 8 (2), 236-255.
- Totten, Samuel, and Amanda Grzyb, eds. 2014. *Conflict in the Nuba Mountains*. London: Routledge.
- Wiehle, Martin, Kathleen Prinz, Katja Kehlenbeck, Sven Goenster, Seifeldin Ali Mohamed, Andreas Buerkert, Jens Gebauer. 2014. The role of homegardens and forest ecosystems for domestication and conservation of *Ziziphus spina-christi* (L.) Willd. in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Genetic Resources and Crop Evolution* 61 (8), 1491-1506. DOI: 10.1007/s10722-014-0124-3.

- Wiehle, Martin, Kathleen Prinz, Katja Kehlenbeck, Sven Goenster, Seifeldin Ali Mohamed, Reiner Finkeldey, Andreas Buerkert, Jens Gebauer. 2014. The African babob (*Adansonia digitata*, Malvaceae): genetic resources in neglected populations of the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *American Journal of Botany* 101 (9), 1498-1507. DOI: 10.3732/ajb.1400198.
- Wiehle, Martin, Sven Goenster, Jens Gebauer, Seifeldin Ali Mohamed, Andreas Buerkert, and Katja Kehlenbeck. 2014. Effects of transformation processes on plant species richness and diversity in homegardens of the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Agroforestry Systems* 88, 539-562. DOI: 10.1007/s10457-014-9717-2.
- Yūsif Al-Ġā'ib Mūsā Aḥmad. 2014. *Al-ḥawāzma wa al-tamarrud fī jibāl al-nūba*. Khartoum: Author's edition.
- Abdel-Rahim, Asha, Dany Jaimovich and Aleksy Ylönen. 2015. Forced displacement and behavioral change: an empirical study of returnee households in the Nuba Mountains. *Defence and Peace Economics*. Published online 17 November. 31 pages. DOI: 10.1080/10242694.2015.1095515.
- Alaki, Thomas Kuku and Russell Norton. 2015. Kadaru-Kurtala Phonemes. *Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies* 2 (Article 10), 215-230. <http://digitalcommons.fairfield.edu/djns/vol2/iss1/10>.
- Alshareef, Waleed. 2015. The Consonant System of Abu Jinuk (Kordofan Nubian). *Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies* 2 (Article 7), 155-169. <http://digitalcommons.fairfield.edu/djns/vol2/iss1/7>.
- Bello, Abdel Raouf Suleiman, Hassan Abdelnabi Allajabou, Mirza B. Baig. 2015. Attitudes of rural youth towards agriculture as an occupation: A case study from Sudan. *International Journal of Development and Sustainability* 4 (4), 415-424.
- Calkins, Sandra, Enrico Ille, Siri Lamoureaux and Richard Rottenburg. 2015. Rethinking institutional orders in Sudan Studies: the case of land access in Kordofan, Blue Nile and Darfur. *Canadian Journal of African Studies* 49 (1), 175-195. DOI: 10.1080/00083968.2014.963135.
- Dafalla, Dafalla Siddig. 2015. Artificial Recharge to Alluvial Aquifer, Northeastern Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *International Journal of Research in Engineering and Science* 3 (1), 62-66.
- Deng, Francis M. and Daniel J. Deng. 2015. Overlapping conflicts between the two Sudans. In *Bound by conflict. Dilemmas of the two Sudans*. New York: Fordham University Press, 34-52.
- Dimmendaal, Gerrit J. 2015. Accretion zones and the absence of language union in the Nuba Mountains. In *The leopard's spots*, edited by Gerrit J. Dimmendaal. Leiden: Brill, 25-63. DOI: 10.1163/9789004224148_004.
- Dobon, B., H. Y. Hassan, H. Laayouni, P. Luisi, I. Ricaño-Ponce, A. Zhernakova, C. Wijmenga, H. Tahir, D. Comas, M. G. Netea, J. Bertranpetit. 2015. The genetics of East African populations: A Nilo-Saharan component in the African genetic landscape. *Scientific Reports* 5, Article 9996. DOI: 10.1038/srep09996.
- Fadl, Kamal Eldin Mohammed, Salah E. Mahmoud and Zainab M. Hamad. 2015. Farmers perceptions towards agroforestry systems in North and South Kordofan

- states, Sudan. *International Journal of Environment* 4 (2), 53-67.
- Goenster, Sven, Martin Wiehle, Jens Gebauer, Abdalla Mohamed Ali, Roger D. Stern, Andreas Buerkert. 2015. Daily rainfall data to identify trends in rainfall amount and rainfall-induced agricultural events in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan. *Journal of Arid Environments* 122, 16-26. DOI: 10.1016/j.jaridenv.2015.06.003.
- Goenster, Sven, Martin Wiehle, Martina Predotova, Jens Gebauer, Abdalla Mohamed Ali, Andreas Buerkert. 2015. Gaseous emissions and soil fertility of homegardens in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 178 (3), 413-424. DOI: 10.1002/jpln.201400292.
- Gout, Philippe. 2015. Le statut juridique des Noubas du Sud Kordofan et la Charte Africaine des Droits de l'Homme et des Peuples. In *Les minorités ethniques, linguistiques et/ou culturelles en situations coloniale et post-coloniale (XVIIIe-XXIe siècles)*, edited by Anne-Claire de Gayffier-Bonneville, Samia El Mechat and Éric Gojosso. Paris: LGDJ, 109-125.
- Hāfīz Al-Biṣārī. 2015. "Jabal mīyya". 'Uṣṭūra al-jabal al-samāwī. (Silsila 'Asāṭīr Jibāl Al-Nūba). Author's Edition.
- Hale, Sondra. 2015. By any other name: gender and genocide – women of Darfur and the Nuba Mountains. In *Sudan's killing fields: political violence and fragmentation*, edited by Laura Nyantung Beny and Sondra Hale. Trenton: The Red Sea Press, 201-216.
- Hamad, Abdulrhman E. A. 2015. Effect of local language on English teaching as medium of instruction in South Kordofan State, Sudan. *International Journal of Education and Research* 3 (1), 13-24.
- Ibrahim, Ali and Angelika Jakobi. 2015. Attributive Modifiers in Taglennaa (Kordofan Nubian). *Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies* 2 (Article 9), 189-213. <http://digitalcommons.fairfield.edu/djns/vol2/iss1/9>.
- Ille, Enrico. 2015. Dynamics of destabilisation in development interventions in South Kordofan, 2005-2011. (Sudan Working Paper 2015:4). Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute.
- Ille, Enrico. 2015. Historical thinking in political discourses: the case of land issues in South Kordofan. In *Past, present, and future. Fifty years of anthropology in Sudan*, edited by Munzoul A. M. Assal and Musa Adam Abdul-Jalil. Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute, 277-290.
- Ille, Enrico. 2015. 'Nuba'. A historical perspective on changing and contested notions. (Nuba Mountains Studies Working Paper 2). Halle: LOST Research Group, University of Halle.
- Ille, Enrico. 2015. The Nuba Mountains between coercion and persuasion during Mahdist Rule (1881-1898). *Northeast African Studies* 15 (2), 217-279.
- Ille, Enrico, Guma Kunda Komey and Richard Rottenburg. 2015. Tragic entanglements: vicious circles and acts of violence in South Kordofan. In *Sudan's killing fields. Political violence and fragmentation*, edited by Laura Nyantung Beny and Sondra Hale. Trenton: Red Sea Press, 117-137.
- International Refugee Rights Initiative, National Human Rights Monitoring Organisation. 2015. "We just want a rest from war." Civilian perspectives on the

- conflict in Sudan's Southern Kordofan State. Kampala.
- Ismail, Ibrahim, Hassan Baioumy, Hegen Ouyang, Hesham Mossa, Hisham Fouad Aly. 2015. Origin of fluorite mineralizations in the Nuba Mountains, Sudan and their rare earth element geochemistry. *Journal of African Earth Sciences* 112, 276-286. DOI: 10.1016/j.jafrearsci.2015.09.016.
- Ismail, Ismail Mighani and Alawia Abdalla Elawad. 2015. Checklist of plants of Rashad and Alabassia localities (eastern Nuba Mountains), South Kordofan Sudan. *Check List* 11 (6), Article 1805, 9 pages. DOI: 10.15560/11.6.1805.
- Ismail, Khaleel. 2015. Tabaq kinship temps. *Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies* 2 (Article 11), 231-243. <http://digitalcommons.fairfield.edu/djns/vol2/iss1/11>.
- Jakobi, Angelika and Ahmed Hamdan. 2015. Number Marking on Karko Nouns. *Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies* 2 (Article 13), 271-289. <http://digitalcommons.fairfield.edu/djns/vol2/iss1/13>.
- Kajivora, Edward Riak. 2015. The Nuba Moro literacy program. In *Language vitality through Bible translation*, edited by Marianne Beerle-Moore and Vitaly Voinov. Bern: Peter Lang, 91-98. DOI: 10.3726/978-1-4539-1475-5.
- Khalifa, Khalifa Jabreldar. 2015. An Initial Report on Tabaq Knowledge and Proficiency. *Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies* 2 (Article 12), 245-270. <http://digitalcommons.fairfield.edu/djns/vol2/iss1/12>.
- Lavergne, Marc. 2015. From the ceasefire success to the peace failure, the experience of the Nuba Mountains in Sudan (2002-2005). *Hérodote* 3 (158), 112-131. DOI: 10.3917/her.158.0112.
- Lazim, Ahmed Mohammed Mustafa and Babo Fadlalla Mohammed. 2015. Impact of Management Practices on Ground Cover and Density of Herbaceous Plants in the Rangelands of South Kordofan, Sudan. *Sudan Journal of Desertification Research*. http://sustech.edu/staff_publications/20150512094454586.pdf.
- Manfredi, Stefano. 2015. 'One tribe, one language': ethno-linguistic identity and language revitalization among the Laggorí in the Nuba Mountains. In *Multidimensional change in Sudan (1898-2011). Reshaping livelihoods, conflicts and identities*, edited by Barbara Casciarri, Munzoul A. M. Assal and François Ireton. New York & Oxford: Berghahn, 281-301.
- Manger, Leif Ole. 2015. Lost in translation. Understanding the Nuba as a movement between epistemic territories – between difference and sameness, between contingency and continuity. (Sudan Working Paper 2015: 2). Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute.
- Maruod, Maruod E., Sitar M. Ibrahim, Tarig E. Mahmoud, Ashraf A. A. Hassan. 2015. Non-Timber Forest Products (NTFPs); A Pathway to Achieve Food Security and livelihood in Elsalam locality in western sector localities of South Kordofan State, Sudan. *International Journal of Farming and Allied Sciences* 4 (1), 19-25.
- Mohamed Salih, Mohamed Abdel Rahim. 2015. Regimes of truth. On genocide in the Nuba Mountains. In *Sudan's killing fields. Political violence and fragmentation*, edited by Laura Lyantung Beny and Sondra Hale. Trenton: Red Sea Press, 99-116.
- Ritchart, Amanda and Sharon Rose. 2015. Schwas in Moro Vowel Harmony. In

- Selected Proceedings of the 44th Annual Conference on African Linguistics*, edited by Ruth Kramer, Elizabeth C. Zsiga, and One Tlale Boyer. Somerville: Cascadilla Proceedings Project, 231-242.
- Salih, Nagwa Kamal-Eldin M. and E. M. Yahia. 2015. Nutritional value and antioxidant properties of four wild fruits commonly consumed in Sudan. *International Food Research Journal* 22 (6), 2389-2395.
- Salih, Nagwa Kamal-Eldin M. and E. M. Yahia. 2015. Phenolics and fatty acids compositions of vitex and baobab seeds used as coffee substitutes in Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Agriculture and Biology Journal of North America* 6 (3), 90-93. DOI: 10.5251/abjna.2015.6.3.90.93.
- Trad, Mohamad-Ali. 2015. Perspective on delivering healthcare in the Nuba Mountains-Sudan. A personal experience. *Journal of Ancient Diseases and Preventive Remedies* 3 (1), 120. DOI: 10.4172/2329-8731.1000120.
- Ali, El-Abbas Doka M., Omima Omer A. Showgi, El Tag Fadlalla A. Rahim, and Mahgoub Suliman Mohamedain. 2016. Mineralogical Properties of Cracking Clay Soils along Toposequence at Middle and Lower Clay Plains of Eastern Nuba Mountains South Kordofan, Sudan. *International Journal of Current Microbiology and Applied Sciences* 5 (10), 1049-1065. DOI: 10.20546/ijcmas.2016.510.111.
- Ali, Osman Mohamed Osman. 2016. Conflict with others at a bleeding frontier: the case of *Tagoi* in the Northeastern Nuba Mountains – Sudan. *Egypte/Monde Arab* 14 (Le Soudan, cinq ans après l'indépendance du Soudan du Sud). URL: <https://ema.revues.org/3634>.
- Bello, Abdel Raouf Suleiman. 2016. Impact of Socioeconomic Characteristics of Local Community On Forests Outside Protected Areas of Sudan. *Advances in Social Sciences Research Journal* 3 (13), 212-223. DOI: 10.14738/assrj.313.2547.
- Bello, Abdel Raouf Suleiman and Hassan Abdelnabi Allajabou. 2016. Factors affecting forests' uses in South Kordofan State of Sudan. *International Journal of Advanced Research* 4 (6), 1963-1970. DOI: 10.21474/IJAR01/690.
- Elgubshawi, A. A. I, Doka M. Ali Elabbas, Suliman Mahgoub and Franz Makechin. 2016. Assessments of the Effect of Land use/ Land Cover Changes on Soil Properties in the North Eastern Nuba Mountains Region, Sudan. *International Journal of Current Microbiology and Applied Sciences* 5 (3), 692-704. DOI: 10.20546/ijcmas.2016.503.082.
- Ibinoof, M. A., A. J. Bumby, G. H. Grantham, E. M. Abdelrahman, P. G. Eriksson, P. J. le Roux. 2016. Geology, geochemistry and Sr–Nd constraints of selected metavolcanic rocks from the eastern boundary of the Saharan Metacraton, southern Sudan: A possible revision of the eastern boundary. *Precambrian Research* 281, 566-584. DOI: 10.1016/j.precamres.2016.06.010.
- Ille, Enrico. 2016. Complications in the classification of conflict areas and conflict actors in the identification of 'conflict gold' from Sudan. *The Extractive Industries and Society* 3 (1), 193-203. DOI: 10.1016/j.exis.2015.12.005.
- Komey, Guma Kunda. 2016. Nuba Community Mobility in Conflict Situations: Seeking Alternative Identities beyond Border. In *Networks of Knowledge Production in Sudan: Identities, Mobilities and Technologies*, edited by Sondra Hale and Gada

- Kadoda. Lanham: Lexington Books, 223-238.
- Kuperman, Alan J. 2016. Book Review: Conflict in the Nuba Mountains. From Genocide-by Attrition to the Contemporary Crisis in Sudan. *Genocide Studies and Prevention: An International Journal* 10 (2), 13-134. DOI: 10.5038/1911-9933.10.2.1415.
- Mahmoud, Mohammed E. E., Mohamed A. O. Kambal, Sumaia M. A. Abukashawa, Samira A. Mohamed and Sunday Ekesi. 2016. Seasonal abundance of major fruit flies (Tephritidae: Diptera) in Khartoum, Kassala and South Kordofan States, Sudan. *Sudan Journal of Agricultural Research* 26, 79-90.
- Noor, S. K., N. A. Elsugud, S. O. Bushara, W. M. Elmadhoun, M. H. Ahmed. 2016. High prevalence of hypertension among an ethnic group in Sudan: implications for prevention. *Renal Failure* 38 (3), 352-356. DOI: 10.3109/0886022X.2015.1128839.
- Saint-Exupéry, Antoine de. 2016. *Ἰἔλένυ Ἰἔκκωρόῤῥῆ* [The Little Prince, in Kawalib], translated by Nicolas Quint. Neckarsteinach: Edition Tintenfaß.
- Schäffer, Gisela. 2016. *Der unschuldige Blick. Leni Riefenstahls Nuba-Fotografien*. Berlin, München: Deutscher Kunstverlag.
- Showgi, Omima Omer A., Doka M. Ali El-Abbas, Hashim Ali Dawoud, Mahgoub Suliman Mohamedain. 2016. Mineralogical Properties of Cracking Clay Soils along Toposequence At Northern Upper Clay Plains of Nuba Mountains South Kordofan, Sudan. *International Journal of Current Microbiology and Applied Sciences* 5 (8), 745-759. DOI: 10.20546/ijcmas.2016.508.084.
- Shurkian, Omer M. 2016. *War in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan (1983-2011) : the root causes and peace settlement*. Cape Town: Centre for Advanced Studies of African Society (CASAS).
- Totten, Samuel. 2016. The Forgotten War in the Nuba Mountains. The author's first-hand accounts of war in the Nuba Mountains of Sudan offer a jumping off point for a discussion of human rights and world responsibility in the classroom. *Social Education* 80 (1), 52-57.
- Vanderelst, John. 2016. *A grammar of Dagik. A Kordofanian language of Sudan*. (Grammatical Analyses of African Languages 50). Köln: Rüdiger Köppe.
- Deafalla, Taisser H. H., Elmar Csaplovics and Mustafa M. El-Abbas. 2017. Impact assessment of environmental change in Nuba Mountains of Sudan. In *Environmental change and human security in Africa and the Middle East*, edited by Mohamed Behnassi and Katriona McGlade. Cham: Springer International Publishing Switzerland, 95-108.
- Rodger, George, Aaron Schuman and Chris Steele-Perkins. 2017. *Nuba & Latuka. The colour photographs*. Munich, London, New York: Prestel.
- Schneider-Blum, Gertrud. 2017. Once or more often? On pluractionality marking in Tima. *STUF - Language Typology and Universals* 70 (1), 163-194. DOI: 10.1515/stuf.2017-0009.
- Sharif, Mariam. 2017. Interaction between health institutions in knowledge and medical practices in Heiban (Nuba Mountains / South Kordofan, Sudan). MSc thesis in Sociology and Social Anthropology. Khartoum: University of Khartoum, Faculty of Economic and Social Studies.

- Smits, Heleen. 2017. A grammar of Lumun. A Kordofanian language of Sudan. 2 vols. Doctoral dissertation. Utrecht: LOT, Netherlands Graduate School.
- Totten, Samuel. 2017. *Sudan's Nuba Mountains people under siege. Essays by humanitarians in the battle zone*. Jefferson: McFarland.
- Vanderelst, John. 2017. Pluractionals in Dagik. *STUF – Language Typology and Universals* 70 (1), 143-162. DOI: 10.1515/stuf-2017-0008.
- Wang, Lianxun, Changqian Ma, A. S. Mushaal Musa and I. M. Mohammed Abdalsamad. 2017. Petrogenesis and significance of the Jebel Dumbier alkaline-carbonatite complex from north margin of Nuba Mountains, Sudan. *Acta Geologica Sinica (English Edition)* 91 (Supp. 1), 94-95. DOI: 10.1111/1755-6724.13202.
- Weigel, Petra. 2017. Geographische Wissensproduktion – Reflexionen aus der Perspektive der geographie- und kartographiehistorischen Sammlung Perthes der Forschungsbibliothek Gotha. *Berichte zur Wissenschaftsgeschichte* 20, 86-90. DOI: 10.1002/bewi.201701831.

6) Arabic references

- عطا عوض عبد الهادي. 1971. تاريخ كردفان السياسي في عهد الخليفة عبد الله 1885-1899. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم. منشور 1973.
- عطا عوض عبد الهادي. 1973. تاريخ كردفان السياسي في عهد الخليفة عبد الله 1885-1899. الخرطوم: المجلس القومي لرعاية الاداب و الفنون، وزارة الثقافة و العلام، جمهورية السودان الديموقراطية.
- معهد الخرطوم الدولي للغة العربية. 1981. تعليم اللغة العربية في جبال النوبة، السودان. الخرطوم: معهد الخرطوم الدولي للغة العربية و المنظمة العربية للتربية و الثقافة و العلوم.
- فاروق مصطفى إسماعيل. 1983. أثنوجرافيا كارلنجا : دراسة في التغيير الثقافي في جبال توشي جنوب كردفان-السودان. الإسكندرية : دار المعرفة الجامعية.
- فاروق مصطفى إسماعيل. 1987. الأنثروبولوجيا الاجتماعية : دراسة في النظم الاجتماعية لشعب كارنبي جنوب كردفان. الإسكندرية : دار المعرفة الجامعية.
- محمد عبد الرحيم محمد صالح. 1989. متغيرات التعاون الاجتماعي الاقتصادي عند النوبة – المورو. مجلة الدراسات السودانية 1-2، 66-82.
- حسن أحمد إبراهيم، محرر. 1991. رحلة محمد علي باشا الى السودان، 15 أكتوبر 1838 – 14 مارس 1839. الخرطوم: دار جامعة الخرطوم للنشر.
- عبد الرحمن عوض. 1994. النوبة في بعض المصادر الحديثة. مثل لدراسة تأصيلية في التاريخ و اللغة و الاداب و الاجتماع. ردود و تعليقات و تسويات. القاهرة: المؤلف.
- جعفر محمود بابكر. 1994. اهم التغيرات الاجتماعية و الاقتصادية لجزرة سكان الجبال (النوبة) الى حوافر الولاية الشمالية – عطبرة – الدامر. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.
- إحسان ادم الطيب. 1994. مشكلات طالبات المرحلة الثانوية و حاجتهن الإرشادية بولاية كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.
- حيدر إبراهيم علي. 1995. التنوع الثقافي و بناء الدولة الوطنية في السودان : أبحاث الندوة الثانية 1-3 ابريل 1995، القاهرة. القاهرة: مركز الدراسات السودانية.
- محمد عبد الرحمن حمدي دنقس. 1997. بعض الظواهر اللغوية لهجة البقرة في المنطقة الشرقية جنوب كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.
- منال مطر يعقوب مطر. 1997. التنمية غير المتوازنة و اثرها في تطور الحركة السياسية بمنطقة جبال النوبة 1956-1997. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.
- سراج الدين عبد الغفار. 1997. الصراع في جبال النوبة. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة افريقيا العالمية، مركز البحوث و الدراسات الاريقية.
- حامد البشير إبراهيم. 1998. الإخفاق التنموي و التدهور البيئي. تحليل و تفسير لعوامل حرب الاهلية بجبال النوبة 1985-1989. منشور في ادم الزين محمد، محرر: رؤية حول النزاعات القبلية في السودان. الخرطوم: معهد الدراسات الافريقية و الاساوية، جامعة الخرطوم.
- عيسى محمد حسب الله. 1998. تاريخ دبال النوبة الاجتماعي و السياسي في قرن 1885-1985. الخرطوم: نزار النور علي سليمان.
- جمعة كندة كومي. 1998. ملامح تخطيط التنمية الإقليمية المتكاملة لولاية جنوب كردفان. مجلة أبحاث التنمية و السلام 1 (1)، 96-80.
- مريم عبد الغفار الطيب عبد الرحمن. 1998. دور المرأة في تنمية دبال النوبة. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.
- يحي بلال حماد الفضل. 1998. الوضع اللغوي في مدينة أبو جبيهة (جبال النوبة). دراسة في التحول اللغوي الاجتماعي. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.

عبد القادر محمد عبد القادر دوره. 1999. مملكة تقليد الإسلامية. الخرطوم: المؤسسة العامة للطباعة والنشر والتوزيع والإعلان. منشور 2003: الوسادة لتاريخ مملكة تقليد الإسلامية. الخرطوم: سولو للطباعة.

محمد هارون كافي. 2000. الكجور. دور العرافة الأفريقية في جبال النوبة. الخرطوم: مكتبة الشرف الأكاديمية.

عبد العزيز خالد. 2002. جبال النوبة. إثنيات و تراث. الخرطوم: شركة مطبعة النيلين المحدودة. محمد الطيب فضل. 2002. *كادقلي و مسيرة السلام 1991-1992*. طبعة المؤلف.

حامد البشير إبراهيم. 2002. في بحث عن الحكمة الغائبة و الوعي المفقود. محاولة لفهم العلاقات القبلية و ديناميات الحرب و السلام في جبال النوبة. الخرطوم: الطابعون مطبعة الحرية.

محمد كندة اندلي جمعة امين مكاجا. 2002. تاريخ النوبة العظيم بعد الطوفان و الى الآن و اثر الثقافة الإسلامية عليه. طبعة المؤلف.

محمد كندة اندلي. 2003. الإرث و اللغة المشتركة بين نوبة الجبال و الشمال. طبعة المؤلف.

علي فضل الله عوض السير. 2044. اثر النزاع على مشاريع التنمية و البنيات التحتية في ولاية جنوب كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية: جامعة جوبا.

فاطمة محمد علي. 2004. وراء مبادرة القرى الصديقة للأطفال في تنمية المرأة الريفية بولاية غرب كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: كلية الزراعة، جامعة الخرطوم.

محمد عبد رزق الله سعيد. 2004. الصراع المسلح في منطقة جبال النوبة. أسبابه و معالجاته. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة جوبا.

كمال محمد جاه الله. 2005. الوضع اللغوي في جبال النوبة. دراسة في التحول اللغوي الاجتماعي. مدينة الدلنج نموذجاً. الخرطوم: جامعة أفريقيا العالمية، مركز البحوث و الدراسات الأفريقية.

يسرية موسى احمد جمال الدين. 2005. تاريخ الإدارة البريطانية في جبال النوبة (1898-1956). رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.

نازك إدريس محمد جودة. 2005. استثمار الموارد الذاتية في التنمية المحلية. دراسة حالة ولاية جنوب كردفان. رسالة ماستر. الخرطوم: معهد الإدارة العامة و الفدرالية، جامعة خرطوم.

محمد علي حسن شرف الدين. 2005. سياسات التنمية الريفية و اثرها في عمليات التصحر. دراسة حالة مشروع جبال النوبة للتنمية الريفية. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم، معهد الدراسات الإنمائية. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11440>

محمد داؤود الدبوري. 2005. اثر مشروع اليونسيف لتعليم الرحل في التنمية الريفية بمعتمدية الدلنج، ولاية جنوب كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: كلية الزراعة، جامعة الخرطوم. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/10946>

توحيد خميس انقلو تبيسا. 2005. التخطيط العمراني و استخدامات الأرض في مدينة كادقلي في الفترة 1902-2002. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: قسم الجيوغرافية، كلية الاداب، جامعة الخرطوم. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/10865>

صدق عطا التوم. 2007/2005. عوامل و مظاهر التغير الاجتماعي الثقافي في جبال النوبة. الخرطوم: الخرطوم عاصمة الثقافة العربية.

عثمان عوض الكريم محمددين. 2005. الشيخ محمد الأمين القرشي و استراتيجيات الدعوة الإسلامية في جبال النوبة. الخرطوم: شركة مطابع السودان للعملة المحدودة.

يسرية موسى احمد. 2005. تاريخ الإدارة البريطانية في جبال النوبة في الفترة من 1898-1956. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: كلية التعليم، جامعة الخرطوم.

عبد القادر سالم. 2006. الغناء و الموسيقى التقليدية بإقليم كردفان. الخرطوم: شركة مطابع السودان للعملة المحدودة.

الطيب آدم أحمد موسى. 2006. الأثر السلبية للنزاع المسلح في جبال النوبة في الفترة 1958-2005. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة جوبا.

عمر نمر أبو دقن اشكل. 2006. اثر التغيير الاجتماعي على الحيات السياسية في جبال النوبة في الفترة من 1956-2000. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: معهد الدراسات الافريقية و الاساوية، جامعة الخرطوم. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11582>

محمد دفع الله احمد خوجلي. 2006. التعليم الأساس في ولاية جنوب كردفان. الواقع و الرؤية المستقبلية في ضوء الاستراتيجية القومية الشاملة للتعليم. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: كلية التعليم، جامعة الخرطوم.

منير شيخ الدين جلاب. 2006. كمولو: الحلقة المفقودة في التاريخ السياسي الحديث لجبال النوبة 1976-2006. الخرطوم: المكتبة الوطنية.

باتريسيا لوني موسى. 2006. بعيدا عن المجاز. الصراع كهوية ثقافية. نظرة أنثولوجية في التبادل الثقافي في السودان. إحترام. المجلة السودانية لثقافة حقوق الإنسان و قضايا التعدد الثقافي 4. http://sudan-forall.org/sections/ihitiram/pages/ihitiram_issue4/patricia_musa.pdf

عمر مصطفى شريكان. 2006. النوبة في السودان. نضال في سبيل العدالة و المشاركة في السلطة. لندن: دار الحكمة.

دولت عبد الوهاب جميل. 2007. تأثير النزاع المسلح على المرأة و الطفل بولاية جنوب كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة توبا.

طارق أحمد عثمان. 2007. واقع الدعوة الإسلامية في منطقة النوبة. الخرطوم: منظمة الدعوة الاسامية، معهد مبارك قسم الله للبحوث و التدريب.

عز العرب يعقوب. 2008. النزوح في جبال النوبة. الأسباب، الأثر و المعالجات. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة جوبا.

جرهام عبد القادر دمين. 2008. مجتمعات النوبة في ممارسة الموسيقى التقليدية. حالة المهاجرين من جبال النوبة إلى ولاية الخرطوم، محلية أمبدة. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم.

حامد الطاهر بدوي محمد. 2008. الابعاد المكانية للجريمة بولاية جنوب كردفان. دراسة في الجيوغرافية الاجتماعية. رسالة دكتوراه. الخرطوم: كلية الاداب، جامعة الخرطوم.

يوسف إسحاق أحمد. 2008. الماضي المعاش في جبال النوبة. منطقة الاجانج. الخرطوم: دار عزة للنشر و التوزيع (أيضا: رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم).

عطا محمد أحمد كنتول. 2009. الحراك السياسي و الديني في جبال النوبة، 1932-1964. الخرطوم: الدار العالمية للنشر و التوزيع.

خالد محمد نور تاج الدين. 2009. إفرافات الحرب على تنمية المجتمع و الأسرة. دراسة جنوب السودان و جبال النوبة، 2000-2008. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة جوبا.

محمد عبد القادر محمد آدم. 2009. الصراع حول الموارد الطبيعية. الأسباب و الأثر و النتائج بمحليتي الدنج و رشاد، ولاية كردفان، السودان. رسالة دكتوراه. الخرطوم: معهد الدراسات البيئية، جامعة الخرطوم.

محمد علي محمد. 2009. جبال النوبة. بركان صامت. الخرطوم: مطبعة المنيرة الحديثة.

محمد هارون كافي. 2009. الهوية السودانية. أسماء الأشخاص مدخل بمرجع خاص عن جبال النوبة. نيروبي: دار النفير للترجمة و النشر.

محمد صالح سعيد أبو بكر. 2009. أثر النزاعات على ظاهرة التشرد في السودان. دراسة وصفية تحليلية على جنوب كردفان، مدية كادقلي في الفترة من 2002-2008. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة جوبا.

سعاد عبد القادر مهدي. 2009. النزاعات بين المجموعات في السودان. الأسباب و وسائل حل النزاع و التحول. دراسة حالة جبال النوبة. ترجمة الكراسية "A case study of conflict in the

"Nuba Mountains". رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: وحدة الترجمة و التعريب، كلية الاداب، جامعة الخرطوم. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/11773>

آدم علي جبريل. 2010. اثر التنمية في دعم السلام و الاستقرار. دراسة حالة منطقة المسيرية بجنوب كردفان. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: مركز دراسات السلام و التنمية، جامعة جوبا.

رابح محمد نور رابح أحمد. 2010. التغيير في نظم حيازة الأرض و استخداماتها و اثرها في جبال النوبة الشرقية (1970-2009). رسالة دكتوراه. الخرطوم: جامعة الخرطوم. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/12309>

عمر مصطفى شركيان. 2010. السودان. إنتفاض مواطني المناطق المقفولة. طبعة المؤلف.

حسن موسى. 2011. من إخترع النوبة؟ التداخل الثقافي و العرقي كضمانة للسلام في جبال النوبة. إحترام. المجلة السودانية لثقافة حقوق الإنسان و قضايا التعدد الثقافي 13.

عبد الباقي حسن فيرين (امون). 2012. الاماويون (النيمانج). بقية الشعب المروي (بروا) العظيم. طبعة المؤلف.

عبد الرحيم حامد مقدم. 2012. اللغة، أدوار النوع الاجتماعي في السودان - مجتمع الدلنج نموذجاً. مجلة الدراسات السودانية 18، 159-188.

دلوم أحمد العبيد المدير. 2012. مبادرات السلام لتسوية قضية جبال النوبة، 1991-2002. رسالة ماجستير. الخرطوم: قسم العلوم السياسية، كلية الدراسات الاقتصادية و الاجتماعية، جامعة الخرطوم. <http://khartoumspace.uofk.edu/handle/123456789/13620>

جرهام عبد القادر. 2012. قراءة تاريخية و نفسية لحكايات من جبال النوبة. كادقلى: كادقلى عاصمة التراث السودانى.

خميس كاتشو كندة. 2014. جبال النوبة. شعب و تاريخ و حضارة. طبعة المؤلف.

عبد الحميد محمد أحمد. 2014. الدعا و الإصلاحيون بجبال النوبة. رصد و نماذج. الخرطوم: منظمة الدعوة الإسلامية، معهد مبارك قسم الله للبحوث و التدريب.

يوسف الغائب موسى أحمد. 2014. الحوازمة و التمرد في جبال النوبة. الخرطوم: طبعة المؤلف.

حافظ البشاري. 2015. "جبل ميه". أسطورة الجبل السماوي. طبعة المؤلف.

7) Archive documents (Sudan Archive Durham)

1898/1899

Horatio Herbert Kitchener Pasha, Sirdar of the Egyptian Army, Maxwell Bey, and John Grenfell: Letters to leaders of the Nuba Mountains by the Khalifa. SAD.101/1/1-22.

1903

Government of Sudan: Annual report on the Sudan. Province of Kordofan.

N. T. Borton Kaimakam: President Kordofan Land Commission on the method of procedure adopted by the Commission, April 20. SAD.542/1/1-7.

1904

Government of Sudan: Annual report. Kordofan province.

1905

Government of Sudan: Annual report. Kordofan province.

1906

Government of Sudan: Annual report. Kordofan province.

1907

Government of Sudan: Annual report. Kordofan province.

1908

Government of Sudan: Annual Report on Kordofan Province. Edited by Lloyd, Watkiss. SAD.701/25/1-149 and SAD.283/9/40-68.

1915

F. Reginald Wingate: Wingate to Fitzgerald regarding the effects of Turco-German propaganda in the Nuba Mountains and among the Shilluk. SAD 195/2/74-76.

Sudan Intelligene Report No. 252, July 1915, Nuba Mountains. SAD 127/3/86-87.

1916

F. R. Wingate: Minutes of a meeting held at the Palace on October 19, among subjects discussed "The effect of immediate military requirements in Darfur on operations in the Nuba Muntains Province. SAD 130/6/4-21.

1917

L. K. Smith, D. S. O.: Operation order no. 4 commanding patrol no. 32 in the Nuba Mountains. December 7. SAD 202/6/63-64.

1922

Acting Governor: Tira Akhdar patrol.

A. Fletcher: Detailed account of Allenby's visit to Talodi. SAD 723/10/-14.

1924

C. S. Northcote: Proposals for institution of a substitute tax for Ushur in Nuba Mountains Province. Talodi. SAD 723/5/1-9.

1926

J. A. Gillan: Note on development in Nuba Mountains Province as affected by the possibility of a trans-province railway. SAD 723/5/13-18.

J. A. Gillan: Notes on road making and bridge building from local resources. SAD 723/5/19-33.

J. A. Gillan and N. R. Udal (Education Department, Nuba Mountains): Education in the Sudan.

1927

J. A. Gillan: Suggested provisional programme for move of Nuba Mountains Province headquarters from Talodi to Koalib. SAD 723/6/1-13.

C. S. Northcote: Power of Sheikhs in Nuba Mountains.

Sudan Government: Inspection of midwives. SAD 579/5/45-50.

Sudan Government: Inspection of midwives. Midwives inspection sheet. SAD 580/5/1-3.

M. E. & G. L. Wolff: Report on inspection of midwives in Blue Nile Province, Kordofan, Nuba Mountains and White Nile Province. SAD.579/5/44-49.

1927-28

J. A. Gillan: Nuba Mountains Province headquarters site No. N.M.P./16.A.4. and Notes on the proposed move of the province headquarters from Talodi.

1928

J. A. Gillan: Circular letter to D.C.s from J.A.G. on the substitution of poll tax for *ushur* in Kordofan. SAD 723/7/17-28.

1929

J. A. Gillan: Southern Jebels District organization.

J. A. Gillan: Memorandum on the campaign against unlicensed firearms. SAD 723/8/1-9.

H. A. MacMichael: Note on the "Arms campaign in Kordofan". SAD 723/8/18-21.

1929-30

Sudan Government, Medical Service & Midwifery Training School: Midwives inspection. White Nile, Kordofan, Nuba Mountains, Darfur, Blue Nile, Fung Province. Omdurman. SAD 580/5/10-23.

Sudan Government, Medical Service & Midwifery Training School: Midwives inspection sheets. Kordofan Province. Omdurman. SAD 580/5/26-56.

1930

J. A. Gillan: Note on the status of women in Kordofan. SAD 723/8/14-17.

J. A. Gillan: Memorandum on the spread of female circumcision among the Nubas. SAD 723/8/35-38.

J. A. Gillan: Arab-Nuba policy (Arab overlordship).

J. A. Gillan: Patrol 8/10 (Jebel El-Liri).

1931

J. G. Matthew: Memorandum on educational policy in the Nuba pagan area.

Sudan Survey Department: Sketch map of Nuba language group. Khartoum.

Sudan Survey Department: Rough sketch map of Nuba areas. Khartoum.

Sudan Survey Department: Road-map / District reorganization Kordofan Province. Khartoum.

1932

N. Mayall, K. Reldate, M. and J. Cook: Opinions on Gillan's *Some aspects of Nuba administration*

1933

R. C. Stevenson: Yesterday, today and tomorrow in the Nuba Mountains.

1934

Gawain Westray Bell, Assistant District Commissioner: Eastern Jebels monthly diary, October.

J. A. Gillan: Substitution of British A. D. C.s by natives. SAD 448/3/6-8.

Sudan Government, Medical Inspector, Kordofan Province: Note on action to be taken in case of an outbreak of cerebro spinal meningitis. April 19. El Obeid. SAD 624/2/1-2.

A. R. C. Bolton, District Commissioner Eastern Kordofan: Exports from Ghabsha and Wad Ashana. Umm Ruwaba.

Kathleen A. Terry: The Talodi show. A nativ gathering in Kordofan, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan.

A. L. W. Vicars-Miles: Nuba Mountains – their past and future.

A. L. W. Vicars-Miles: Notes on Nuba Administration.

1935

Gawain Westray Bell: Diary as Assistant District Commissioner in Talodi.

1936

W. Deroment Kerr and Frances K. Quinlan: Medical pioneering in the Nuba Mountains.

1938

Hugh Ferguson, Inspector of Agriculture: Relationship between the flora and the presence of well water. Economic report on wells. Kadugli.

Hugh Ferguson, Inspector of Agriculture: Report on working of Dilling cotton market. Kadugli.

Douglas Newbold: The native administration of Kordofan.

1939

Sudan Government: Report on working of Dilling cotton market.

Thomas Richard Hornby Owen: Letters from Khartoum (First impressions of the Nuba people; visit to C.M.S. station in the Nuba Mountains; meeting with members of the Sudan Interior Mission). SAD 414/9/1-12.

Thomas Richard Hornby Owen: Letters from Rashad. SAD 414/10/1-14.

1940

Thomas Richard Hornby Owen: Letters from Rashad. SAD 414/11/1-114.

1941

Thomas Richard Hornby Owen: Letters from Rashad. SAD 414/12/1-67.

1941-1945

Papers relating to education comprising letter from E. Campell, Governor Kordofan, to R. V. H. Roseveare, Director of Education, concerning the opening up of the Nuba to outside influences, including Islam; Private note by T. R. H. Owen on the Sudan United Missions; Incomplete note on education for Nuba girls. SAD 100/26/38-49.

1942

Thomas Richard Hornby Owen: Letters from Rashad. SAD 414/13/1-48.

1942-43

Thomas Richard Hornby Owen: Letters from El-Nahud. SAD 414/14/14-57.

1944

G. F. March: Note on the Nuba Mountains area of Kordofan. Report of the Soil Conservation Committee. Khartoum.

1947

J. F. S. Phillips, District Commissioner, Jebels District, Dilling: Notes on Kadugli Sub-District. Kadugli.

J. F. S. Phillips, District Commissioner, Jebels District, Dilling: Correspondence concerning circumcision among Nuba. Kadugli.

C. W. Williams, Education Department: Correspondence with K. J. Nobbs of the Sudan United Mission on the opening of a girls' school in Heiban, in the Nuba Mountains. July-December. SAD 657/3/6-49.

1949

C. W. Williams: Report on C.M.S. educational work in the Nuba Mountains with related correspondence. February 23 – March 19. SAD 657/3/50-56.

1960-1961

T. R. H. Owen, District Commissioner: Sudan Days. SAD 769/10/1-33, SAD 769/11/1-68, SAD 769/1-62.

1961

The Ministry of Health Takes over the Evangelistic Mission Hospitals, *El Thawra* Daily Paper, Issue 285, [Monday] 24. SAD 814/1/21.

1969-1972

R. Thelwall: Field notes on Lafofa.

1982

John W. Kenrick: Notes for the history of the Sudan Political Service.

1984

Sailus Mudeer and Rowena Stevenson: Sudanese denomination churches at Heiban.

8) Audio-visual materials

1954

Reconnaissance for yellow fever in the Nuba Mountains, southern Sudan, 1954 / Yellow fever in the Sudan. Filmed by Telford H. Work. Texts by Richard M. Taylor. 25 min.

1982

Worlds apart. South-East Nuba. Chris Culting, Jim Paris and Jan Pitch. Bristol: BBC. 62 min.

1989

Kafi's story. Written and directed by Arthur Howes. 53 min.

1993

The right to be Nuba. 35 min. (Distributed by Filmmakers Library).

2000

Nuba: Pure People. Written and filmed by Tomo Kriznar. 62 min. (Distribution: Bela Film, Beljaska 32, 1000 Ljubljana, or Nuba Survival, PO Box 486 Hayes, Middlesex, UB3 3WZ, United Kingdom).

2001

Nuba Conversations. Written and directed by Arthur Howes and Amy Hardie. 52 min. (Nuba Survival, PO Box 486 Hayes, Middlesex, UB3 3WZ, United Kingdom, e-mail: nubasurvival@googlemail.com).

2003

The Nuba. Still Standing. Written by Karen E. Lange, filmed and photographs by Meredith Davenport. Online feature by National Geographic. <http://ngm.nationalgeographic.com/ngm/0302/feature3/>.

2012

Ears and eyes of God. Written by Tomo Križnar and Maja Weiss. Directed by Tomo Križnar. Tomo Križnar Foundation, Bela Film, Studio Arkadena, RTV Slovenia. 95 min. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ds8wlgwsmhM>.

2012

The right to be Nuba. Directed by Hugo D'Aybaury. Filmmakers Library, Peekaboo Pictures, Sudan Human Rights Organisation. 45 min.

2012

Across the frontlines: Ending the Nuba genocide. Written by Mark Hackett, Josh Boyd and Witt Allen. Directed by Mark Hackett. Operation Broken Silence Media, Memphis. 48 min. <https://vimeo.com/52328159>.

2014

Beats of the Antonov. Directed by Hajooj Kuka, produced by Hajooj Kuka and Steven Markovitz. 68 min.

2015

Madina's dream. Written and directed by Andrew Berends. Storyteller Productions. 82 min.

2016

The heart of Nuba. Directed by Kenneth A. Carlson. Carlson Films. 85 min.

2017

We who remain. Directed by Trevor Snapp and Sam Wolson. 360° video. Co-produced by Nuba Reports and Emblematic Group. 15 min. <https://www.nytimes.com/video/magazine/100000004980989/we-who-remain.html>.

9) Maps

1937

Map of Native Administration of Kordofan Province. Sudan Survey Department, Khartoum. SAD.

1957/1961

Map of the Republic of Sudan showing the areas under cotton cultivation. Sudan Survey Department, Khartoum. SAD.

2008, August

Map Nuba Mountains. HSBA.

2012, September

Administrative Map, South Kordofan State. OCHA.